```
Page 245
                                                                                                        Page 247
                    STATE OF LOUISIANA
                                                             APPEARANCES:
                                                             REPRESENTING HENNING MANAGEMENT, LLC:
             DIVISION OF ADMINISTRATIVE LAW
                                                               TODD WIMBERLEY, ESQUIRE
                                                               JOHN CARMOUCHE, ESQUIRE (VIA ZOOM)
  **********
                                                               Email: Twimberley@tcmlawfirm.com
                                                                  JCarmouche@tcmlawfirm.com
  DEPARTMENT OF NATURAL
                                                          5
                                                               Phone: (225)400-9991
5 RESOURCES
                                                               TALBOT, CARMOUCHE & MARCELLO
                                                          6
                                NO. 2022-6003-DNR-OOC
                                                               17405 Perkins Road
  IN THE MATTER OF
                                                               Baton Rouge, Louisiana 70810
                                                          7
                                                               - AND -
8 HENNING MANAGEMENT, LLC V. CHEVRON U.S.A., INC.
                                                          8
9
                                                               MATT KEATING ESQUIRE
   ************
                                                               Email: Mkeating@mbklaw.net
10
                                                               Phone: (337) 562-2327
                      PUBLIC HEARING
                                                          10
                                                               MUDD BRUCHHAUS & KEATING, LLC
11
          BEFORE THE HONORABLE CHARLES PERRAULT
                                                               422 E. College Street, Suite B
12
                                                          11
                                                               Lake Charles, Louisiana 70605
13
           Taken on Tuesday, February 7, 2023 DAY 2
                                                          13
                                                             REPRESENTING CHEVRON U.S.A. INC., ET AL.:
14
                  (pages 245 through ^)
                                                               L. VICTOR GREGOIRE, ESQUIRE
15
       Held at the DIVISION OF ADMINISTRATIVE LAW
                                                          15
                                                               Email: victor.gregoire@keanmiller.com
                   COURTROOM 1
1020 Florida Street
                                                               Phone: (225)387-0999
                                                          16
                                                               KEAN MILLER, LLP
                 Baton Rouge, Louisiana
17
                                                               400 Convention Street, Suite 700
                                                          17
                                                               Baton Rouge, Louisiana 70802
18
           REPORTED BY: DIXIE B. VAUGHAN, CCR
                                                               - AND -
                                                               TRACIE RENFROE, ESQUIRE
  ************
19
                                                               MITCHELL BRYANT, ESQUIRE
                                                          20
20
                       JUST LEGAL
                                                               Email: trenfroe@kslaw.com
                                                                  mbryant@kslaw.com
21
          9618 Jefferson Highway, Suite D-386
                                                         21
                                                               Phone: (225) 389-3770
                                                               KING & SPALDING LLP
22
                 Baton Rouge, Louisiana
                                                          22
                                                               1100 Louisiana, Suite 4100
         NEW ORLEANS * BATON ROUGE * LAFAYETTE LAKE CHARLES * HOUSTON
23
                                                               Houston, TX 77002
                                                          23
24
                                                         24
25
    (225) 291-6595
www.just-legal.net
                              (855) 900-5878
setdepo@just-legal.net
25
                                                                                                        Page 248
               INDEX
1
                                                            APPEARANCES (Continued):
2
                    PAGE
                                                             PANELISTS:
                              247
3 APPEARANCES
                                                                    STEPHEN OLIVIER
                                                          3
4 EXAMINATION OF HELEN CONNELLY
                                                                    JESSICA LITTLETON
                                                          4
5
     DIRECT BY MR. BRYANT
                                                                    GAVIN BROUSSARD
6
     CROSS BY MR. WIMBERLEY
                                    324
                                                          5
7
     REDIRECT BY MS. RENFROE 352
                                                                    CHRISTOPHER DELMAR
8 EXAMINATION OF ANGELA LEVERT
                                                          7
9
     DIRECT BY MS. RENFROE
                                                          8
10
     VOIR DIRE BY MR. CARMOUCHE 367
                                                          9
     CROSS BY MR. CARMOUCHE 452
11
                                                          10
     REDIRECT BY MS. RENFROE 498
12
13
   REPORTER'S CERTIFICATE
                                                          11
14
                                                          12
       EXHIBITS OFFERED, FILED AND INTRODUCED
15
                                                          13
16
                                                          14
                          PAGE
                                                          15
           DEFENSE EXHIBITS
                                                          16
18 EXHIBIT 2 Dr. Connelly's ecological 324
                                                          17
          risk assessment
                                                          18
   EXHIBIT 112 1997 US EPA Guidance for
                                                         19
20
          Ecological Risk Assessment
                                                          20
21
                                                          21
   EXHIBIT 142 EPA guidance Section 4-2
                                                          22
22
                                                          23
23 EXHIBIT 145 Angela Levert's CV
                                        367
                                                          24
24
25
                                                          25
```

|  | Page 240  | Page 251   |   |  |
|--|---|--|---|--|
|  | Page 249  |  | Page 251  |  |
| 1  | (PROCEEDINGS COMMENCING AT 9:04 A.M.)   | 1  | THE WITNESS: C-O-N-N-E-L-L-Y.   |  |
| 2  | JUDGE PERRAULT: Today's date is   | 2  | THE COURT: Please take a seat.  |  |
| 3  | February 7th, 2023. It's now 9:04. We're in   | 3  | MR. BRYANT: Good morning, Your Honor; good  |  |
| 4  | Baton Rouge at the Division of Administrative   | 4  | morning, panel members; good morning,   |  |
| 5  | Law conducting a hearing. The case before me  | 5  | Dr. Connelly.   |  |
| 6  | is Docket No. 2022-6003 in the matter of  | 6  | THE WITNESS: Good morning.  |  |
| 7  | Henning Management, LLC, versus Chevron USA,  | 7  | MR. BRYANT: Before we get started, I've got   |  |
| 8  | Incorporated. All parties are present today   | 8  | printed copies of Dr. Connelly's slides if  |  |
| 9  | and I'd like them to make their appearance on   | 9  | that would be helpful for y'all in the panel.   |  |
| 10   | the record. And I'll start with me. I'm   | 10   | JUDGE PERRAULT: Thank you very much.  |  |
| 11   | Charles Perrault, administrative law judge.   | 11   | MR. BRYANT: For the record, these were  |  |
| 12   | And we'll start with Chevron.   | 12   | provided to plaintiffs' counsel this morning.   |  |
| 13   | MR. BRYANT: Mitchell Bryant for Chevron USA.  |  | BY MR. BRYANT:  |  |
| 14   | MS. RENFROE: Good morning, Your Honor,  | 14   | Q. Dr. Connelly, tell the panel a bit about   |  |
| 15   | members of the panel. Tracie Renfroe for  |  | your background and education, please.  |  |
| 16   | Chevron USA.  | 16   | A. I have a Ph.D. in toxicology from the  |  |
| 17   | MR. GREGOIRE: Good morning. Victor  |  | LSU school of veterinary medicine. I have an  |  |
| 18   | Gregoire, for Chevron USA.  |  | undergraduate degree in geology, and I work for   |  |
| 19   | JUDGE PERRAULT: All right. And for  |  | ERM, which is Environmental Resources Management,   |  |
| 20   | MR. WIMBERLEY: Todd Wimberley, plaintiffs.  |  | as a toxicologist and ecological risk assessor.   |  |
| 21   | MR. KEATING: Matt Keating for Henning   | 21   | Q. And in addition to your employment at  |  |
| 22   | Management.   |  | ERM, are you also employed otherwise?   |  |
| 23   | JUDGE PERRAULT: And then we'll have the   | 23   | A. Yes. I'm an adjunct faculty at LSU in  |  |
| 24   | panel. Just state your name and the agency  | 24   | the department of environmental sciences.   |  |
| 25   | you're from.  | 25   | Q. How long have you been teaching at LSU?  |  |
|  |   |  |   |  |
|  | Page 250  |  | Page 252  |  |
| 1  | Page 250 PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton,   | 1  | Page 252  A. I've been teaching for about the last 20   |  |
| 1 2  |   | 1 2  |   |  |
|  | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton,  | 1 2 3  | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20   |  |
| 2  | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources.   | 2  | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off   |  |
| 2 3  | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier,  | 2  | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?   |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4  | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of   | 2 3 4  | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk  |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5   | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation.   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5   | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?   |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6  | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard,  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6  | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your  |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation.   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your testimony here today?  |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11   | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. JUDGE PERRAULT: And I put a sign-in sheet in  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10   | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your testimony here today?  A. Yes.   |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12   | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. JUDGE PERRAULT: And I put a sign-in sheet in the back so if at some time today, everyone  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12   | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your testimony here today?  A. Yes. Q. Dr. Connelly, are you a member of any  |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. JUDGE PERRAULT: And I put a sign-in sheet in the back so if at some time today, everyone would sign in in the back.   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your testimony here today?  A. Yes.  Q. Dr. Connelly, are you a member of any professional organizations that relate to   |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14   | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. JUDGE PERRAULT: And I put a sign-in sheet in the back so if at some time today, everyone would sign in in the back. We left off yesterday with Chevron's  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your testimony here today?  A. Yes.  Q. Dr. Connelly, are you a member of any professional organizations that relate to ecotoxicology or ecological risk assessment?  |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. JUDGE PERRAULT: And I put a sign-in sheet in the back so if at some time today, everyone would sign in in the back. We left off yesterday with Chevron's witness, Dr. Helen Connelly. She hasn't been   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your testimony here today?  A. Yes.  Q. Dr. Connelly, are you a member of any professional organizations that relate to ecotoxicology or ecological risk assessment?  A. Yes. The Society of Environmental  |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16   | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. JUDGE PERRAULT: And I put a sign-in sheet in the back so if at some time today, everyone would sign in in the back. We left off yesterday with Chevron's witness, Dr. Helen Connelly. She hasn't been brought up this morning yet, so Ms.Connelly,  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16   | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your testimony here today?  A. Yes.  Q. Dr. Connelly, are you a member of any professional organizations that relate to ecotoxicology or ecological risk assessment?  A. Yes. The Society of Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry.  |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17                                     | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. JUDGE PERRAULT: And I put a sign-in sheet in the back so if at some time today, everyone would sign in in the back. We left off yesterday with Chevron's witness, Dr. Helen Connelly. She hasn't been brought up this morning yet, so Ms.Connelly, please proceed. Please come up.  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17                                     | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your testimony here today?  A. Yes.  Q. Dr. Connelly, are you a member of any professional organizations that relate to ecotoxicology or ecological risk assessment?  A. Yes. The Society of Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry.  Q. And tell us a little bit about the   |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. JUDGE PERRAULT: And I put a sign-in sheet in the back so if at some time today, everyone would sign in in the back. We left off yesterday with Chevron's witness, Dr. Helen Connelly. She hasn't been brought up this morning yet, so Ms.Connelly, please proceed. Please come up. HELEN CONNELLY,  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your testimony here today?  A. Yes.  Q. Dr. Connelly, are you a member of any professional organizations that relate to ecotoxicology or ecological risk assessment?  A. Yes. The Society of Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry.  Q. And tell us a little bit about the society of about CTEC.  |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19                         | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. JUDGE PERRAULT: And I put a sign-in sheet in the back so if at some time today, everyone would sign in in the back. We left off yesterday with Chevron's witness, Dr. Helen Connelly. She hasn't been brought up this morning yet, so Ms.Connelly, please proceed. Please come up. HELEN CONNELLY, having been first duly sworn, was examined and   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19                         | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your testimony here today?  A. Yes.  Q. Dr. Connelly, are you a member of any professional organizations that relate to ecotoxicology or ecological risk assessment?  A. Yes. The Society of Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry.  Q. And tell us a little bit about the society of about CTEC.  A. It's pretty much the top-flight  |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                   | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. JUDGE PERRAULT: And I put a sign-in sheet in the back so if at some time today, everyone would sign in in the back. We left off yesterday with Chevron's witness, Dr. Helen Connelly. She hasn't been brought up this morning yet, so Ms.Connelly, please proceed. Please come up. HELEN CONNELLY, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                   | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your testimony here today?  A. Yes.  Q. Dr. Connelly, are you a member of any professional organizations that relate to ecotoxicology or ecological risk assessment?  A. Yes. The Society of Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry.  Q. And tell us a little bit about the society of about CTEC.  A. It's pretty much the top-flight organization for research in toxicology as it  |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21             | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. JUDGE PERRAULT: And I put a sign-in sheet in the back so if at some time today, everyone would sign in in the back. We left off yesterday with Chevron's witness, Dr. Helen Connelly. She hasn't been brought up this morning yet, so Ms.Connelly, please proceed. Please come up. HELEN CONNELLY, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: DIRECT EXAMINATION  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21             | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your testimony here today?  A. Yes.  Q. Dr. Connelly, are you a member of any professional organizations that relate to ecotoxicology or ecological risk assessment?  A. Yes. The Society of Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry.  Q. And tell us a little bit about the society of about CTEC.  A. It's pretty much the top-flight organization for research in toxicology as it relates to the work that I do. And specifically,   |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. JUDGE PERRAULT: And I put a sign-in sheet in the back so if at some time today, everyone would sign in in the back. We left off yesterday with Chevron's witness, Dr. Helen Connelly. She hasn't been brought up this morning yet, so Ms.Connelly, please proceed. Please come up. HELEN CONNELLY, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: DIRECT EXAMINATION JUDGE PERRAULT: Please state your name for             | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your testimony here today?  A. Yes.  Q. Dr. Connelly, are you a member of any professional organizations that relate to ecotoxicology or ecological risk assessment?  A. Yes. The Society of Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry.  Q. And tell us a little bit about the society of about CTEC.  A. It's pretty much the top-flight organization for research in toxicology as it relates to the work that I do. And specifically, I'm able to find research I'm able to hear  |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23 | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. JUDGE PERRAULT: And I put a sign-in sheet in the back so if at some time today, everyone would sign in in the back. We left off yesterday with Chevron's witness, Dr. Helen Connelly. She hasn't been brought up this morning yet, so Ms.Connelly, please proceed. Please come up. HELEN CONNELLY, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: DIRECT EXAMINATION JUDGE PERRAULT: Please state your name for the record. | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23 | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your testimony here today?  A. Yes.  Q. Dr. Connelly, are you a member of any professional organizations that relate to ecotoxicology or ecological risk assessment?  A. Yes. The Society of Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry.  Q. And tell us a little bit about the society of about CTEC.  A. It's pretty much the top-flight organization for research in toxicology as it relates to the work that I do. And specifically, I'm able to find research I'm able to hear research before it's published because, at the |  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | PANELIST LITTLETON: Jessica Littleton, Department of Natural Resources. PANELIST DELMAR: Christopher Delmar from Natural Resources. PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. PANELIST BROUSSARD: Gavin Broussard, Department of Natural Resources, Office of Conservation. JUDGE PERRAULT: And I put a sign-in sheet in the back so if at some time today, everyone would sign in in the back. We left off yesterday with Chevron's witness, Dr. Helen Connelly. She hasn't been brought up this morning yet, so Ms.Connelly, please proceed. Please come up. HELEN CONNELLY, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: DIRECT EXAMINATION JUDGE PERRAULT: Please state your name for             | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | A. I've been teaching for about the last 20 years, but approximately the last ten years off and on at LSU.  Q. What classes do you teach there, Dr. Connelly?  A. Environmental science, ecological risk assessment, conservation biology, environmental sampling.  Q. So all topics that bear on your testimony here today?  A. Yes.  Q. Dr. Connelly, are you a member of any professional organizations that relate to ecotoxicology or ecological risk assessment?  A. Yes. The Society of Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry.  Q. And tell us a little bit about the society of about CTEC.  A. It's pretty much the top-flight organization for research in toxicology as it relates to the work that I do. And specifically, I'm able to find research I'm able to hear  |  |

Page 253

1 published already; so I'm able to keep abreast of

- 2 toxicity and especially as it relates to the
- 3 compounds we have interest in -- metals, total
- 4 petroleum hydrocarbons, PAHs, things that we see
- 5 in the oil field.
- Q. Tell us a little bit about your
- 7 experience at ERM. What kind of work have you
- A. I have had the good opportunity to do
- 10 very interesting work, you know, throughout South
- 11 Louisiana. My work has involved, for example,
- 12 field surveys of crustaceans, including crabs and
- 13 crawfish, rapid bio-assessments of fish
- 14 populations, vegetation surveys in marsh,
- 15 bottomland hardwood forests. So I've gotten to
- 16 see things that many people don't see. So I'm
- fortunate in that.
- O. You've also done a number of risk 18
- 19 assessments and ecological risk assessments;
- 20 correct?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. How many risk assessments would you say
- 23 that you performed in your career, Dr. Connelly?
  - A. In my career, beginning from the
- 25 beginning of any type of a risk assessment,

- Page 255
- 1 Wildlife Services to do that study, and I also had
- approval from the Louisiana Department of Wildlife
- and Fisheries. So it was an opportunity for me to
- look at the effects specifically of barium on fish
- abundance and fish community structure. So that's
- one example. 6
- And then I did another large study in
- Vermilion Parish of the crab and fish population,
- also in an oil field setting, where the barium in
- the sediments reached 15,000, 13,000 parts per
- million. And I was able to look at crab size,
- crab abundance, and also that study was weighed in
- on by the Department of Health and Hospitals for
- crab consumption. So those are two studies that
- have some relevance here.
- Q. Is it fair to say, Dr. Connelly, that 16
- you've previously performed risk assessments that
- involved the same type of ecology and the same
- type of constituents that are at issue on the
- Henning Management property?
- A. Yes. I've done -- done my work
- 22 throughout South Louisiana in marsh settings, you
- know, all the way, freshwater, brackish, saltwater
- 24 marsh, bottomland hardwood forests, and also
- 25 grasslands like we see on this property, which are

Page 254

Page 256

- probably about a hundred.
- Q. And how about -- what has been your
- 3 focus for the last maybe ten years?
- A. For the last ten years, I've been
- focused on large-scale ecological risk
- assessments, specifically in onshore oil field 6 settings. 7
- Q. Have you also done a number of
- biological field surveys in Louisiana?
- 10 A. Yes. Numerous field surveys like the 11 ones I described to you.
- O. And tell us a little bit about those 12
- 13 types of surveys.
- 14 A. Okay. So one that comes to mind that's
- 15 quite relevant to this particular setting, just
- because of some of the conversation, is I did a
- large rapid bio-assessment in a freshwater marsh
- 18 in Terrebone Parish that had oil field
- 19 constituents but, in particular, this was a fish
- 20 study where the barium concentrations in the
- sediment reached 12,000 parts per million, and I 21
- was able to do a study of the fish there on-site
- in the oil field area as compared to a nearby 23
- 24 wildlife refuge.
- And I had approval from the US Fish and

- 1 very precious in Louisiana and also much smaller
- in number than they have been historically, the
- grasslands.
- Q. How much of your work involves
- Louisiana, Dr. Connelly?
- A. Now it's 100 percent. Early in my
- career, it was also Mississippi, Alabama, Texas.
- But recently it's been Louisiana.
- Q. In your work in Louisiana, have you
- appeared before the DNR before? 10
- A. Yes. This makes -- for this type of
- most feasible plan hearing, this is the fifth time
- I've presented my work to the LDNR panel.
- Q. And which hearings have you previously 14
- appeared in, Dr. Connelly, as an expert? 15 A. The Hero Lands, the LA Wetlands, the JLS
  - Jeanerette Lumber and then very recently the
- Levert project and then now this one makes five.
- Q. Were you accepted by -- let me ask you 19 first: Has the DNR ever rejected your ecological 20
- risk assessment findings? 21
  - A. No.
- Q. In fact, isn't it true that both the DNR 23
- and the DEQ have accepted risk assessments that
- 25 you've performed in the past?

Page 257 Page 259 A. Yes, that's true. 1 Q. Tell the panel the process that you Q. Did the DNR accept you as an expert followed in performing that risk assessment. 3 witness in the fields of ecotoxicology, risk A. Right. So although that stack is very 3 4 assessment and wetlands sciences in the past? large, I'll just give the briefest overview of how A. Yes. this was performed. 6 Q. You've also been accepted as an expert The first thing I do is review the data 7 in Louisiana courts as an expert in ecotoxicology, from -- and in this instance, it was from ICON. risk assessment and wetland sciences; correct? So that's the original soil data that I have. I A. Yes. identified the concentrations on the property that MR. BRYANT: With that, Your Honor, I tender 10 are the most elevated. I go out to the property Dr. Connelly as an expert in the areas of 11 with my team, and I visit those locations on the 12 ecotoxicology, risk assessment and wetlands property. And in this instance, I want to say there were ten locations of the most elevated --13 sciences. and in particular barium, because this is mostly a 14 MR. WIMBERLEY: No objection, Your Honor. JUDGE PERRAULT: No objection. Dr. Connelly barium case -- so that I could look for adverse 15 will be admitted as an expert in the areas effects due to the constituents related to E&P 16 operations and see if there is an adverse effect 17 you just stated. 18 BY MR. BRYANT: on the ecology. When I'm there, I collect data, wildlife and vegetation data. I bring that back. Q. Dr. Connelly, did you prepare an I have also visited with my team a reference 20 ecological risk assessment as part of your location for comparison, and I analyze that 21 investigation of the ecological condition of the vegetation and wildlife data. 22 Henning Management property? Then at this point -- okay, so now I 23 A. Yes. 23 24 have the ICON data, I have data from my group, 24 Q. And for the record, that was included as 25 which is ERM; and in this case, it's more than 25 Appendix O to Chevron's most feasible plan; Page 258 Page 260 1 5,000 data points. More than half of those were 1 correct? 2 collected by ERM, and I'm able to use -- of those A. Correct. 3 MR. BRYANT: Your Honor, can I approach the 3 5,000 data points, I use the soil data to 4 calculate ecological risk, and then based on all JUDGE PERRAULT: Yes. of those multiple lines of evidence, I make a 5 6 BY MR. BRYANT: conclusion about ecological risk at the property Q. Dr. Connelly, I've handed you what's a and I make a recommendation about remediation. 8 copy of Exhibit 2. Can you tell the panel what Q. Dr. Connelly, during their opening that is? statement, plaintiffs talked about following the 10 A. This is my ecological risk assessment rules. Can you tell the panel what rules you 11 for this Henning property. followed in performing your ecological risk MR. BRYANT: And Chevron would offer, file 12 12 assessment? and introduce Exhibit 2, which is 13 A. LDEQ has a section in the RECAP document 13 Dr. Connelly's risk assessment, into the 14 14 on ecological risk assessment; and within that 15 record, Your Honor. section, RECAP points to the 1997 US EPA Guidance JUDGE PERRAULT: All right. 16 16 for Risk Assessment. So that is the protocol that MR. BRYANT: And I have copies of that risk 17 17 I follow. 18 assessment for the panel if it would be MR. BRYANT: Can I approach, Your Honor? 18 helpful. 19 JUDGE PERRAULT: Yes. 19 20 BY MR. BRYANT: 20 BY MR. BRYANT: 21 Q. Dr. Connelly, as part of the ecological Q. Dr. Connelly, I'm handing you a copy of 21

25

24 Henning Management property?

A. Yes, I have.

22 risk assessment that's covered in that Exhibit 2,

have you evaluated the ecological condition of the

23

24

25

22 Exhibit 112. Can you identify that for the panel?

for Ecological Risk Assessment.

A. Yes. This is the 1997 US EPA Guidance

Q. And this is the EPA guidance that you

Page 261

- 1 relied on in performing your ecological risk
- 2 assessment; correct?
- A. Correct.
- JUDGE PERRAULT: Your Honor, we'd offer and
- 5 introduce Chevron Exhibit 112 into the
- 6 record.
- 7 BY MR. BRYANT:
- 8 Q. Has there been any guidance from EPA
- 9 since the 1997 guidance, Exhibit 112, that you
- 10 used in your assessment?
- 11 A. So the 1997 guidance, you might think to
- 12 yourself: That's old, outdated. There has not
- 13 been an update to that document, but periodically
- 14 EPA issues, for example, guidance on assessing
- 15 metals in ecological risk assessment, guidance on
- 16 understanding what the biologically active zone
- 17 is. So EPA publishes -- and they might publish
- 18 something on how to analyze PAHs. So we
- 19 incorporate all of that into our work.
- 20 And the other thing that we do is,
- 21 because the guidance is from 1997, we look at the
- 22 rulings that EPA makes on large risk assessments
- 23 around the country so that I can see how are other
- 24 risk assessors analyzing their properties and
- 25 arriving at conclusions and what does EPA approve

- 1 assessment at this site?
- A. So for my work, I do a large scientific
- 3 review, a review of the peer-reviewed scientific
- 4 literature, and in particular, I focus on barium,
- 5 total petroleum hydrocarbons, other metals that
- 6 are associated with fossil fuel production so that
- 7 I am updated on anything new that comes out about
- 8 toxicity and these compounds as it relates to the
- 9 environment. So I research the scientific
- 10 literature so that I can stay updated.
- 11 Q. We've discussed, Dr. Connelly, your
- 12 structure and the method that you follow. Now
- let's talk about the Henning property. What
- 14 data -- in performing your assessment, what data
- 15 did you consider?
- 16 A. I considered all of the vegetation and
- 17 wildlife data that I collected, that the
- 18 plaintiffs' experts collected, and also data
- 19 collected by Dr. Holloway and Patrick Ritchie. So
- 20 I used all of that vegetation and wildlife data,
- 21 and then I used all of the soil data in the zero
- 22 to 4-foot interval collected by both ERM and ICON.
- 23 As I mentioned, it's a very large data set. I
- 24 think Dave Angle is going to talk about exactly
- 25 how big it is. But there are over 5,000 data

Page 262

Page 264

Page 263

- 1 of. So that way, it's almost like the large risk
- 2 assessments are showing me the practice and
- 3 protocol of EPA, even though they haven't updated
- 4 the 1997 guidance.
- 5 Q. And those are EPA records of decision
- 6 that you're referring to; correct?
  - A. So I look for the record of decision
- 8 first to see if the risk assessment was approved
- 9 and then I go backwards and I find the risk
- 10 assessment that was approved because the record of
- 11 decision involves a lot of things, but the risk
- 12 assessment is integral of that. So I look for the
- 13 risk assessment.

14

23

- Q. And did you follow the process that's
- 15 laid out, both in the 1997 guidance, the
- 16 subsequent guidance, and these records of decision
- 17 that you just referenced in your risk assessment
- 18 on the Henning Management property?
- 19 A. Yeah. I weave all of that in so that
- 20 we're using the best current science and the best
- 21 current practice for our ecological risk
- 22 assessments.
  - Q. In addition to regulatory guidance,
- 24 Dr. Connelly, what scientific sources have you
- 25 relied on in performing your ecological risk

- 1 points. Now, not all of that related to our work,
- 2 but we did use all soil data, metals, all
- 3 hydrocarbons in the zero to 4-foot interval.
- Q. So to be clear, you reviewed and
- 5 analyzed the data that was collected by ICON;
- 6 correct?
  - A. Yes.
- Q. You also, Dr. Connelly, reviewed and
- 9 analyzed the data collected by plaintiffs' expert
- 10 CEI?

- 11 A. Yes.
- O. Who went out and reviewed the vegetation
- 13 on the property?
  - A. Yes.
- Q. Do you think it's important to consider
- 16 all the available data when performing your risk 17 assessment?
- assessment:
- 18 A. I do think it's important to consider 19 all available data. Number 1, more data gives a
- 20 more correct answer. So you get closer to the
- 21 truth if you analyze all of the data. And the
- 22 other thing is, the Louisiana Department of
- 23 Environmental Quality requires that if you are
- 24 going to disregard a data set, you have to
- describe in writing why you did that. Now, the

Page 265

- 1 agencies don't want data used that's not
- 2 validated, but if it's a validated data set from a
- 3 certified -- you know, an LDEQ-certified lab or
- 4 LDNR-certified lab, that data should be used in
- 5 the assessment.
- Q. In your experience, your decades of
- experience performing risk assessments,
- Dr. Connelly, is it appropriate to ignore an
- available and validated data set?
- A. No. It's all information. It should be 10 11 included.
- 12 Q. Dr. Connelly, in addition to considering
- 13 the available data, did you also confer with
- 14 Chevron's other experts regarding the Henning
- Management property?
- A. Yes, I did. 16
- 17 Q. And why is that important?
- 18 A. It's important for me to talk to other
- 19 experts who are outside of my area of expertise.
- 20 So for example, I'm not a groundwater expert, I'm
- 21 not a remediation expert or, for example, root
- 22 zone expert. So if I need to know how deep is the
- 23 rooting depth at the property, I consult with
- 24 Patrick Ritchie. If I need to understand: Does
- 25 the groundwater interact with the surface, I

- Page 267
- 1 there is no evidence of risk to the wildlife on the property; and, based on all of these lines of
- evidence, my conclusion is heavily weighted that
- there is no risk at the property associated with
- the ecology and no remediation is required for
- ecological reasons at the property.
  - Q. So to reiterate that, Dr. Connelly,
- whether remediation is needed for other reasons
- potentially, there is no ecological need to
- perform a remediation on the Henning Management
- property? 11

17

- 12 A. Correct.
- O. And we'll talk about this more in detail 13
- 14 later, but is it fair to say that a remediation
- can actually cause harm to the ecology of the
- Henning Management property?
  - A. Yes. There's risk associated with
- 18 remediation. So if a remediation is performed,
- there has to be a balance and there has to be
- 20 evidence that the risk or the damage caused to the
- property by the remediation outweighs something
- else. So the take-home is there is a risk
- associated with remediation, and there has to be a 23
- very good reason to do it because it will have
- 25 effects on the environment.

Page 266

Page 268

- 1 consult with Dave Angle. That's why I talk to other experts.
- Q. So is it fair to say that between the
- 4 process that you followed, the various data that
- you considered, your consultations with other experts, you followed multiple lines of evidence
- to evaluate the ecological conditions on the
- Henning Management property?
  - A. Yes, I did.
- 10 Q. I want to discuss all those lines of
- evidence in detail as we go through your
- 12 presentation. But before we do that, based on
- those multiple lines of evidence, what conclusions
- did you reach about the Henning Management
- 15 property?
- 16 A. So this is just sort of a broad overview
- 17 of my conclusions. I concluded that the property
- is a mosaic of habitats, including grasslands,
- wetlands, scrub-shrub and also croplands. I
- 20 concluded that the property is functioning as
- 21 expected for the region as compared to references
- 22 at nearby refuges and also references from the
- 23 Department of Wildlife and Fisheries. I
- determined that, per my quantitative ecological
- risk assessment performed per EPA protocol, that

- Q. So Dr. Connelly, I'd like to discuss now
- the process that you followed and step through the
- various steps that you took, starting with your
- site investigation. And so did you collect and
- analyze field data as part of your ecological
- assessment?
- A. Yes, I did. 7
- Q. Did you do it on your own or did you
- lead a team that performed that assessment?
- 10 A. I have a team that works with me in the
- field. That picture up there at the top is me at
- the Henning property. Just below is Emily Martin,
- and she is a specialist in endangered species,
- both plants and animals. She was with me. And
- then at the bottom is Jody Shugart. He is a
- naturalist and a field biologist, and he took --
- if you see photographs of birds in this
- presentation, he's a bird photographer. And then
- 19 I took the photographs of the landscape.
- Q. That's a good point, Dr. Connelly. Did 20
- you take this photograph on the Henning Management 21 property?
- 23 A. Yes. I took that photograph at the
- 24 blowout pond.
  - Q. Let's discuss your site investigation.

Page 269

1 When did that occur?

- A. I visited the property in January of
- 3 2022. Jody went to the property prior,
- 4 March of 2021. And then I went back and did
- 5 another visit in April 2022 and then again in
- 6 June 2022.
- Q. How did you determine which sites on the
- 8 Henning Management property to visit,
- Dr. Connelly?
- A. I visited the locations of maximum 10
- 11 constituent concentration. And at this property,
- 12 which I think the panel is aware, the primary
- 13 constituent is barium. So I visited the locations
- 14 of maximum barium concentration and then I also
- visited any locations where the plaintiffs had
- called out a claim of impact to the ecology.
- 17 Q. So is it fair to say, Dr. Connelly, just
- 18 to reiterate, you went to the maximum locations of
- barium, lead, mercury, the highest concentrations
- on the property, and you also went to the areas
- 21 that plaintiffs claimed were most impacted by oil
- field operations? 22
- A. Yes. And the reason I do that is I --23
- 24 I, in advance, think: If I visit the locations of
- 25 maximum concentrations and look for adverse

Page 271

- 1 overview to the panel of this property. You're
- aware that drone video was taken; correct,
- Dr. Connelly?
  - A. Yes.
  - Q. And you've reviewed that video?
  - A. Yes.
- Q. I'm going to play a clip of that video
- and I'd like you to describe to the panel what it
- is that we're seeing.
- A. So this is an American alligator, an 10
- 11 inhabitant of the blowout pond, along with fish
- and other reptiles, snakes. 12.
- 13 This is Area 4. It's primarily
- grasslands, which this is part of the coastal
- prairie area. We saw deer and rabbits in these
- grasslands.

17

- This is Area 5. It is exceptionally
- diverse in grasses, and we also saw emergent marsh
- 19 and multiple birds.
- 20 This is Area 6. It's a forested
- scrub-shrub area. And you can see the former
- footprint of operations to the north.
- 23 And Area 8 is planted in rice. You can
- see the great egrets hunting for invertebrates and 24
- fish because there's standing water within that

Page 270

Page 272

- 1 impacts there, I can make conclusions about the
- 2 rest of the property. So it informs my decision
- 3 to go to sort of the worst case scenario.
- Q. And in your site investigation, did you
- 5 also visit each of the Chevron limited admission
- areas? 6 A. Yes. 7
- Q. Once you decided the areas to visit,
- 9 Dr. Connelly, describe the method that you
- 10 followed in each location to perform your site
- 11 investigation.
- A. At each location, we do a 30-foot radius
- 13 survey where we record, to genus and species, all
- 14 of the plants and animals that we observe. We do
- 15 an investigation for adverse effects. Frequently
- we look for salt effects because that's usually
- part of a plaintiff claim as well, and we
- 18 photograph the area and we also visit a reference
- 19 location. In this instance, it was Lacassine
- 20 National Wildlife Refuge. And we visit locations
- 21 that are similar habitats and do a survey at that
- 22 location as well to draw a comparison.
- Q. We're going to walk through each of 23
- 24 these areas that you've got featured on this
- slide; but before we do, I'd like to give an

- 1 rice. It's a working wetland, and it provides
  - diet for multiple species that we saw. And there

  - 3 is a great egret traveling towards the forest that
  - borders the rice crops.
  - Q. Dr. Connelly, I'd like to take a detour
  - before we go to each of the areas that you
  - visited. Based on that video, your site visits,
  - all the data that you collected and analyzed, how
  - is this site currently being used?
  - 10 A. The site is currently being used for
  - recreational purposes as well as growing rice and
  - then -- yeah, and then also undeveloped as well.
  - Q. We've heard a lot of discussion about 13
  - 14 the potential future uses of the property. Did
  - you consider potential future uses to the property
  - and how did you know what potential future uses to consider? 17
  - A. I did consider future use of the 18
  - property. It's always part of my ecological risk
  - 20 assessment. I did read a deposition by the owner,
  - the landowner, Tom Henning, and he described that 21
  - his plans for future use of the property involved 22
  - farming and recreational hunting.
  - Q. And just to reiterate, Dr. Connelly, 24
  - 25 when you say "recreational purposes," hunting is

Page 273

1 what you mean?

- A. I do. 2
- Q. So to clarify, Mr. Henning has given 3
- sworn testimony under oath about his future
- potential uses of the property; correct?
  - A. That's the deposition that I read.
- Q. And is there any -- would any of those
- land uses that he described be precluded by the
- ecological condition of the Henning Management property? 10
- 11 A. No. The ecological conditions do not
- preclude -- I think is the word you used? 12
- 13 O. Yes.
- A. -- any of the uses on the property. 14
- Q. Let's walk through your site 15
- 16 investigation, Dr. Connelly. Where is this on the property? 17
- A. This is the blowout pond. This is 18
- 19 Area 2.

20

- Q. And did you take this photo?
- 21
- Q. And so I assume it accurately reflects 22
- 23 your observation at the property?
- A. Yes. 24
- Q. And tell the panel a little bit about 25

- 1 I look for plants that are sensitive to chlorides,
- meaning they couldn't live there if there were
- elevated salts. I look for damage or stunting to
- plants. So we did that investigation. I didn't
- find any of that evidence. You said that there's
- elevated chlorides. There are but in the surface
- soils in this area, the salt parameters are very
- low, so I wasn't surprised that there were not --
- there wasn't salt damage.
- Q. So in other words, Dr. Connelly, your 10
- review of the vegetation at this location and at
- other locations is consistent with the sampling
- data on the property that shows a lack of elevated
- salt parameters?

15

19

1

2

14

19

A. Correct.

- Q. Now, are there any impacts that you 16
- observed to wildlife or vegetation at this 17
- location from oil and gas-related constituents?
- Q. And in fact, do these pictures show an 20
- area that's slated for remediation, Dr. Connelly? 21
  - A. Yes.
- Q. Let's move on to your next area. This 23
- is Area 4; correct?
- A. Correct. 25

Page 274

Page 276

Page 275

- 1 the plants and wildlife in the vicinity of this
- 2 H-11 and 12 A survey location in Area 2.
- A. What you see in the forefront of the
- 4 image is a black willow, which is an obligate
- wetlands species dedicated to wetlands. You can
- see the cattails, also obligate wetlands species.
- And around the blowout pond, I saw lots 7
- 8 of evidence that the pond is supporting fish based
- on the bird, fish predators, including the little 10 blue heron. And I saw evidence -- I saw the
- 11 northern harrier, which eats mammals. So that makes me think that there are mammals living in
- 13 this area. And then we also saw the alligator,
- which eats mostly fish and crawfish but also other
- mammals and reptiles. So I saw a diversity of
- bird species and also exceptional plant species as
- 17 well
- 18 Q. Is this an area on the property where chlorides are elevated, Dr. Connelly? 19
- 20
- 21 Q. Did you see -- well, let me ask you:
- How do you evaluate properties for chloride 22
- 23 impacts?
- A. I look for specific things for chloride
- impacts. I look for areas denuded of vegetation.

- Q. And did you also take this photograph?
- Q. And tell the panel about the plants and 3
- wildlife in the vicinity of the H-8 location in
- Area 4.
- A. This area is primarily grasslands, and 6
- I've called out on this slide for you that we
- observed the bushy blue stem. Some of you may
- know that grass. It's native to Louisiana, and
- it's especially attractive to deer. And we did
- see a deer hiding in these grasses. 11
- O. And is this an area where barium 12
- concentrations are elevated? 13
  - A. Yes.
- Q. And we'll talk more about barium in a 15
- moment, but did you see any effects from the
- elevated barium concentrations at this location on
- the plants or wildlife in this area?
  - A. No.
- Q. You mentioned, Dr. Connelly, that --
- before we go there, the barium at this location,
- is this one of the locations where you performed
- 23 speciation testing?
- A. Yes. The barium concentration at this 24
- 25 location is 7,000 parts per million. That's the

4

Page 277

- 1 maximum location -- the maximum concentration in
- 2 this location, and that is approximately how high
- 3 barium is on the property in locations of maximum
- 4 concentration. So this is an example of that.
- 5 And we did barium speciation here, using XRD and
- 6 EDX analysis.
- Q. And what were the results of that
- 8 speciation analysis?
- 9 A. The XRD analysis showed that the only
- 10 form of barium on the property is barium sulfate,
- 11 which is of very low toxicity, very low water
- 12 solubility, very low bioavailability, essentially
- inert, or very nonreactive.
- Q. Is that consistent with your experience at other oil and gas exploration and production
- 16 sites?
- 17 A. Yes. Barite is the form of barium that
- 18 we see in oil field areas, and it is the form of
- 19 barium that, in a geochemical sense, exists at
- 20 this pH.
- 21 Q. So Dr. Connelly, from those barium
- 22 concentrations or from any other oil field
- 23 constituents, did you see any evidence of adverse
- 24 impacts at this location?
- 25 A. No, I didn't.

--3

Page 279

- location where many birds travel and use thesegrasslands and these wetlands as stop-overs in
- 3 their migration pattern.
  - Q. So this is a -- is it fair to say that
- 5 this property has ecological importance not just
- 6 in and of itself but to the wider regional
- 7 ecosystem?
- 8 A. Yes. This property is within what's
- 9 called an important bird area, IBA. It's an area
- 10 of conservation for birds. And it's also called
- 11 out by EPA as an ecological hub along with the
- 12 Lacassine National Wildlife Refuge that is to the
- 13 east. So its position, especially in the
- 14 migratory, the Mississippi Flyway and the Central
- 15 Flyway, makes it very important for the bird
- 16 populations in Louisiana and something to be
- 17 treasured.
- Q. And Dr. Connelly, just something to --
- 19 follow-up question to something you just said, you
- 20 mentioned that this is grasslands and emergent
- 21 wetlands. And while this may not be a cypress
- 22 swamp or some other kind of landscape that you've
- 23 talked about a little bit, why is this an
- 24 important habitat to preserve?
- 25 A. Right.

Page 278 Page 280

- 1 Q. Let's move on to the next area. Where
- 2 is this on the property, Dr. Connelly?
- A. This is Area 5. It's south of that
- 4 Area 4 that we were just looking at.
- 5 Q. Did you also take this photograph?
- 6 A. I did.
- Q. And tell the panel a little bit about
- 8 the plants and wildlife in the vicinity of this
- 9 11 A survey location in Area 5.
- 10 A. So called out on this slide for you, I
- 11 put the word "conservation," and I list sandhill
- 12 crane and sedge wren. Those are two species of
- 13 greatest conservation need as called out by the
- 14 Louisiana Department of Wildlife and Fisheries,
- 15 meaning those birds have either limited habitat or
- 16 declining populations. So it identifies this
- 17 Henning property as an area for conservation
- 18 habitat for bird species, and what's especially
- 19 interesting about the sandhill crane -- both the
- 20 sandhill crane and the sedge wren are migratory
- 21 species. The sandhill crane is known in Louisiana
- 22 to migrate in both the Mississippi Flyway and the
- 23 Central Flyway, and the Henning property is
- 24 situated at the convergence of the Mississippi
- 25 Flyway and the Central Flyway. So it is a

- 1 THE WITNESS: And I think the panel has
- 2 visited the Henning property?
- 3 PANELIST OLIVIER: Yes.
- 4 THE WITNESS: Yes. Okay.
- 5 A. So I just wanted to call out -- and I
- 6 know, as scientists, you know this. But when you
- 7 visit a property like this, when you don't see a
- 8 cypress swamp or you don't see a bottomland
- 9 hardwood forest, I don't want the grasslands that
- 10 are present on this property to be dismissed,
- 11 because they are a habitat for numerous birds and
- 12 mammals. You know, we saw nine different mammals
- 13 on the property. We saw ten different birds of14 greatest conservation need. And my co-worker,
- 15 Jody, who photographs birds, whenever we approach
- 15 Jody, who photographs on as, whenever we app
- 16 the grasslands, he makes me be really still and
- 17 quiet because that's where he'll see an abundance18 of birds. So I just wanted to call out that these
- 19 grasslands are precious and are a treasure in our
- 20 state and worth protecting.
- 21 BY MR. BRYANT:
- Q. And let's move on. Let's continue
- 23 talking about the property and the important
- 24 habitat that it's made up of.
- Where is this on the property,

Page 281

Page 283

1 Dr. Connelly?

A. This is in Area 6, which is south of the

3 croplands. And it is characterized as a scrub --

- 4 shrub-scrub forest. In this area, we saw numerous
- 5 insectivorous song birds. They use this habitat.
- 6 And we also saw evidence of raccoons, and this was
- 7 an area of actually exceptional plant species. We
- 8 saw 37 different plants -- different unique plants
- 9 in this area.
- 10 Q. And this, again, is a photo that you
- 11 took; correct?
- 12 A. Yes.
- Q. And tell the panel about the barium
- 14 concentrations at this H-24 survey location in
- 15 Area 6.
- 16 A. In Area 6, barium is elevated in the
- 17 soil, and that made it an area that I wanted to
- 18 visit to see if I saw adverse impacts to the
- 19 biodiversity to the plants or to the animals.
- Q. And did you see any of those impacts?
- 21 A. No.
- Q. Let's move on to the last area that
- 23 we're going to focus on this morning. Where is
- 24 this on the property, Dr. Connelly?
- 25 A. This is in Area 8. It's sort of to the

- A. Yes, they were either hunting for
- 2 invertebrates or fish.
- Q. How do the barium concentrations at this
- 4 location compare to the barium concentrations
- 5 across the property?
- A. So this single location, H-4, has the
- 7 highest barium concentration in the zero to 4-foot
- 8 interval. It is just slightly higher than
- 9 7,000 milligrams per kilogram dry-weight barium
- 10 right here at this location.
- 11 Q. And did you see any impacts from that
- 12 barium or from any other E&P constituent to the
- 3 vegetation at this location?
- 14 A. I didn't.

15

16

- Q. And that includes the rice; correct?
- A. Absolutely.
- Q. So no impacts that you observed during
- 18 your investigation to the rice that's growing in
- 19 this Area 8 location?
- 20 A. That's correct.
- Q. And did you see any effects on wildlife
  - from the constituent concentrations at Area 8?
- A. No. I would say the opposite is true.
- 24 I saw evidence of abundant wildlife using these
- 25 working wetlands.

Page 282

Page 284

- 1 north, and it is planted in rice.
  - Q. And did you, again, take this photo?
- 3 A. I did.
- 4 Q. And tell the panel about the plants and
- 5 the wildlife in the vicinity of this H-4 location
- 6 that you photographed and that you observed.
- 7 A. So this is planted in rice, and -- which 8 you know is a monoculture. And around the edges
- 9 of the rice crop, we counted the weeds, the herbs,
- 10 the shrubs, the vines and really saw exceptional
- 11 diversity around the edges of the rice crop. Of
- 12 course, the rice is essentially rice, but it's a
- 13 working wetland that attracts numerous birds. We
- saw the bald eagle, we saw the little blue heron.
- 15 There are lots of animals that depend on the rice
- 16 for their diet. We saw the red-shouldered hawk,
- 17 which eats mammals. And the -- it is sort of --
- 18 it's interesting to see how many animals actually
- 18 It's interesting to see now many animals actuall
- 19 depend on the rice fields. And I have another
- 20 slide about that soon.
- Q. And we'll get to that in a minute. But
- 22 this is the area, when you showed the drone
- 23 footage a moment ago, where you saw the great
- 24 egrets using this field and the wetlands adjacent;
- 25 correct?

- Q. Well, let's talk about barium
- 2 concentrations and how you analyzed those on the3 property.
- In addition to looking at the number of
- 5 locations that we just discussed and the barium
- 6 concentrations there, did you quantitatively
- 7 analyze how the barium concentrations may effect
- 8 vegetative diversity?
  - A. Yes.
- Q. And tell the panel about the results of
- 11 that analysis.
- 12 A. Okay.
- 13 THE WITNESS: And Judge, can I just pop up
- 14 here and show them?
- 15 JUDGE PERRAULT: Yes.
- A. This might be a little easier to follow
- 17 if I just show you this.
  - If you notice, across the top, I've
- 19 listed the number of different plant species from
- 20 low to high, and it goes from 17, then it goes 36,
- 21 37, 38, 39. So they're all similar except for
- 22 this.

- The reason this is lower is I only did
- one survey there in January. These other
- locations, I did three surveys each. But these

Page 287

### DNR HEARING - HENNING MGMT. VS. CHEVRON DAY 2

Page 285

- 1 diversity counts of plants are very similar to the
- 2 Lacassine National Wildlife Refuge nearby. So it
- 3 lets me know that the plant diversity is as
- 4 expected for the region. And then if you'll
- 5 notice down here on the bottom -- and this is why
- 6 I did this. When I visited this property, I
- realized that it was a unique situation in that
- barium really is the only constituent of concern
- here. There's not something else at play getting
- in the way. So I thought to myself: This would
- be a great opportunity to see: What is the effect
- 12 of barium on wildlife diversity and on plants.
- And what you can see down here at the 13
- bottom is that the species count for plants is
- unrelated to the barium concentration because, as
- you see, you can have more than 7,000 parts per
- million barium and 38 different unique plant
- species. And that's similar to around 3,000 parts
- per million and similar, as you go down. 19
- So this is something I was glad I had a 20
- 21 chance to look at.
- 22 BY MR. BRYANT:

A. Yes.

7

20

21

22

23

24

- Q. And to sum up your observations, 23
- 24 Dr. Connelly, is there any evidence of a

Q. Now, you also -- you also

Management property; correct?

4 investigated -- and you discussed this a little

Q. How did you go about investigating the

A. So per EPA guidance and per RECAP

look for evidence of adverse impacts, including

I look for areas that have no vegetation. I look

present. And so in this instance, I'm looking for

was there. And I saw many plants that would not

So my conclusion is that there is no

Q. And again, is that consistent with the

sensitive to salt that wouldn't grow if the salt

damage to the plants, like browning or yellowing.

guidance, part of the field investigation is to

salt. So when I go to a property, I look for

for species that are missing that should be

salt impacts. I look for plants that are

be present if salt were in their way.

evidence of salt impact at this property.

data relating to chlorides and other salt

A. Not that I saw.

property for salt impacts?

25 relationship between barium concentrations and the

1 indicators on this property?

A. Yes. So for example, in the crop area, 2

- the EC in the top zero to 2 feet in the
- biologically active zone for the rice, the EC is
- less than 1 millimho per centimeter. So there's
- no evidence of salt impact in the crop area. And
- then the same thing true throughout the property:
- The average EC in the top soils is low. It's less
- than about 2 millimhos per centimeter. So there's
- no evidence of salt impact at the property. 10
- O. To sum up the first line of evidence 11 that you looked at regarding vegetation, based on
  - that site investigation, what conclusions were you
  - able to draw about the property?
- A. Based on my field investigation of the 15
- vegetation, I saw the plant species I expected to 16 see, I saw the diversity that is expected for the
- region, and I did not see evidence of adverse 18
- impact. And I saw the ecosystem functioning as 19 expected for grasslands, croplands and emergent
- wetlands.
- Q. Now, Dr. Connelly, let's move, still on 22
- your site investigation but talking about 23
- 24 wildlife.

Did you analyze the wildlife that you

Page 286

Page 288

- Henning Management property?
- A. Yes, I did. 3
- 4 Q. And can you provide the panel with an
- 5 bit -- potential salt impacts on the Henning example of how you went about doing that?
  - A. So one of the parts of doing a field 6
  - investigation is to look and see with your own eyes all members of the food chain from the

  - primary consumers all the way up to the top 10 predators.

And on this property, you know, there 11

- are several different food chains you can look
- for, beginning with detritus and moving to 13
- crawfish and up the food chain. But on this 14
- property, because of the rice crops, I was able to
- see a complete avian food chain that depends on
- the rice crop. So, for example, the red-tailed
- hawk hunts ducks that land on the rice fields.
- And the killdeer feeds on invertebrates in the
- rice field, which are the benthic invertebrates.
- the worms and the snails and other crustaceans.
- And then the greater white-fronted goose, that is
- a migratory bird and also common in Louisiana, 23
- feeds on the waste rice and the rice grains and
- the rice seeds. So I was able to see all members

1 biodiversity on the Henning Management property? saw when considering the ecological state of the

25

225-291-6595 www.just-legal.net Just Legal, LLC

Fax:225-292-6596 setdepo@just-legal.net

Page 289

1 of the avian food chain that use the rice crops.

- Q. And what does -- what does your
- 3 observation of intact food chains, including this
- 4 avian food chain, tell you about the ecological
- 5 state of the Henning Management property?
- A. The intact food chain tells me that the
- 7 whole system is functioning, and especially when I
- see an abundance of top predators, because for the
- bird population, when I see the American kestrel,
- 10 when I see the peregrine falcon, different hawks,
- 11 the bald eagles, that tells me that their diet is
- 12 present, meaning the fish, the mammals, the birds
- 13 that they feed on. So if those top predators that
- 14 have a high-calorie diet, a very expensive diet,
- 15 are supported, then you know the bottom of the
- 16 food chain is supported.
- 17 Q. Now, in addition to looking at food
- 18 chains and your other wildlife observations,
- 19 Dr. Connelly, you also performed the same analysis
- to determine whether barium concentrations had any
- 21 impact on avian diversity; correct?
- 22 A. Correct.
- 23 Q. Tell the panel about that investigation.
- 24 A. Okay.
- 25 THE WITNESS: And, Judge, can I walk up here?

Page 291

- Q. Dr. Connelly, are your observations that
- you made in relation to vegetation and in relation
- to wildlife in relation to barium, is that
- consistent with your finding that the barium on
- the property is barium sulfate?
  - A. Yes.
  - O. Why is that?
  - A. Because barium sulfate is a very limited
- toxicity, very limited water solubility, very
- limited bioavailability, and so it is actually 10
- only poorly absorbed by plants and animals and, 11
- therefore, of very limited toxicity. 12.

13 So to answer your question, the reason the thriving wildlife supports my conclusion that

7,000 parts per million represents barium sulfate

is barium sulfate is of low toxicity.

17 Q. So Dr. Connelly, to sum up this first

line of evidence as it relates to wildlife, tell

the panel the conclusions that you reached about

wildlife on the property based on your site

investigation. 21

22

A. Okay. So the conclusions I reached are

23 that the -- in particular, I saw an abundance of

birds. We also saw an unusually high number of

mammals because mammals tend to hide. We saw

Page 290 Page 292

JUDGE PERRAULT: Yes, please.

- THE WITNESS: 2
- A. Okay. So this graphic is set up a
- 4 little bit differently. What I did on this one is
- 5 I put, at the bottom, barium is increasing. It
- 6 starts here at around 1,000 parts per million dry
- weight, and then it goes up to greater than 7,000
- parts per million dry weight. So at each of these
- locations, we did a wildlife survey and you'll
- 10 notice that we saw an abundance of birds at each
- 11 of these locations regardless of the barium
- 12 concentration, which tells you that the diet for
- the birds is available at that location and that
- 14 the barium concentration is not diminishing that
- 15 diet.

16 The other thing that's not really shown

- 17 here -- I have some different song birds and I
- have some migrating birds, but at these locations
- 19 of maximum barium concentration, I also saw the
- 20 predatory birds, including the hawks and the
- 21 peregrine falcons at these locations of maximum
- 22 barium concentration, which gave me a lot of
- 23 confidence about the diet that was available for
- 24 those birds.
- 25 BY MR. BRYANT:

1 evidence of nine different mammals, including

- coyote tracks. And we also talked to people on
- 3 the property that said that I heard coyotes
- 4 howling. We saw evidence of feral hogs. We saw
- the deer. We actually saw that. We saw the
- evidence of raccoons. So the wildlife that we
- observed in the field is as expected for the
- region and what I expected and hoped to see on the
- property.
- 10 Q. Now let's talk now about another line of
- evidence. So after you went out to the property,
- you counted the number of species, the number of
- plants, animals. Did you perform a quantitative 13
- 14 assessment of that data?
- A. Yes. 15

16

- Q. Tell the panel about that.
- 17 A. Okay.
- Q. And maybe let's start -- let me ask a 18
- better question. 19
- One part of that is that you performed a 20
- comparison between this property and the Lacassine 21
- 22 National Wildlife Refuge?
  - A. Correct.
- Q. So to set the stage for this evaluation, 24
- 25 tell the panel a little bit about the Lacassine

Page 293 Page 295

1 Refuge.

A. Oh. the Lacassine Refuge is a few miles 2

3 east of the property and we did surveys in

4 management unit A and management unit B, which

5 were similar in habitat to the property, and those

6 were 5 miles from the property and 9 miles. And

7 that Lacassine National Wildlife Refuge is also

8 considered within the ecological hub by the US

EPA, and it's also connected by a wildlife

10 corridor to the Henning Management property. So

potentially analysts could travel back and forth

12 between the properties. So it is an appropriate

13 reference to determine if the property is

14 functioning as it should when I compare it to

15 Lacassine.

25

16 Q. And before I move on, just to pick on one thing you've said there, Dr. Connelly, this 18 property is important, again, not just in and of

itself, but to the regional ecosystems and the

20 regional ecology of this area of Louisiana?

21 A. Yes, definitely.

22 Q. So describe, now that we've set that

23 stage, your habitat evaluation of the Henning

Management property.

A. Okay. So I'll start with actually --

So the avian food chain is functioning

well at the property. We saw ten different

species of greatest conservation need, which makes

the property conservation habitat. We observed

more -- we observed 70 different species of birds,

which is good bird diversity, and then 132

different wildlife species altogether, including

the birds.

And then I'll just move right into the vegetation assessment. This is -- I can give you 10

a strong comparison here to the Lacassine National

Wildlife Refuge. At the property, 80 --

80 percent of the vegetation that I saw at

Lacassine, we also saw at the property. So it let

me know that the species that should be in this

region are present at the property. 16

17 I also saw almost exactly the same

percentage of wetlands species at Lacassine as 18

19 compared to the property, meaning plants that are

dedicated to a wetland setting, obligate,

facultative. And then I had also the same

percentage at the property of woody vegetation,

like trees, scrub-shrub and then balance is

grasses. And I saw the same thing at Lacassine,

25 so there was really a remarkable equivalency of

Page 294

Page 296

1 I'll start with the wildlife. It's on the bottom

2 of the screen. You can see there I put the avian

3 food chain. That is what I observed on the

4 property, and you'll see that it is primarily

5 secondary consumers, and those are birds that

6 generally eat insects and that is what we expect

7 in South Louisiana, is that those secondary

8 consumers make up the largest percentage of the

observed bird population. You'll notice that

10 26 percent of the birds we observed are top

11 predators. That is an impressive number of top

12 predators. Usually we see anywhere from

13 17 percent to maybe 24 percent. So 26 percent top

14 predators indicates that there's a sufficient diet

15 for the top of the food chain and then you'll

16 notice that the primary consumers -- those are the

17 ones that eat seeds, nuts, grasses, fruits --

18 those make up 14 percent. That is always the

19 smallest percentage of the observed bird

20 population, and it can be as small as 5 or

21 10 percent, but my opinion is, at this property,

22 because it's so diverse with vegetation, that it

23 attracts birds that are dedicated to grasslands

24 like the meadow lark and other birds that you find

dedicated to grassy areas.

1 the vegetation that was present.

Q. What does the equivalency that you just

mentioned between both vegetation and wildlife

tell you about the health of the Henning

Management property?

A. It tells me that the property is

functioning as expected for the region as compared

to the Lacassine reference, and I also compared to

Louisiana Department of Wildlife and Fisheries'

documented references. So it tells me that the

property is functioning, the ecosystem is

functioning as expected and, although there was

oil field activity, I do not see damage to the 13

ecology on the property. 14

Q. And before I forget to ask, did you take 16 this photo?

A. Jody took that photo.

Q. And this is wildlife that's on the

Henning Management property?

Q. Before we move on to -- we're going to

move from your habitat and site investigation to

your quantitative risk assessment.

A. (Nods head.) 24

Q. But before we do that, can you just sum

15

17

18

21

Page 297

1 up for the panel the conclusions that you reached

2 based on your field work and your analysis of that

3 field data?

- 4 A. Yeah. So the summary of my conclusion is
- 5 that the community structure of the bird
- 6 population is as expected, the vegetation on the
- property is actually exceptionally diverse. I
- 8 mean, we counted over -- we counted 193,000
- 9 different vegetative species, which is
- 10 exceptional. The property is precious in that it
- 11 has grasslands, which are limited in the state of
- 12 Louisiana. And the property is not showing
- 13 adverse effects to the biodiversity or to the
- 14 abundance. Yes, biodiversity and abundance of
  - wildlife on the property and vegetation.
- Q. All right, Dr. Connelly. Thank you for
- 17 that. And let's move now into your quantitative
- 18 risk assessment. And did you -- as part of that
- quantitative risk assessment, did you evaluate whether conditions on the Henning Management
- property pose a risk of adverse ecological effects
- going forward?
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. Let's step through that analysis. What
- 25 regulations did you rely on to guide your

1 remediation is needed to protect the ecology.

- Q. What site media did you take through 2
- this eight-step screening process?
- A. Soil.
- O. Why did you consider soil?
- A. That's what's recommended in the EPA 6 7 guidance.
- Q. Why did you not consider groundwater on
- the Henning Management property?
- A. Per my conversations with Dave Angle and 10
- Mike Purdom, the groundwater does not interact
- with the surface, so the wildlife do not have
  - access to it, so it's an incomplete pathway.
- Q. So regardless of whether the groundwater 14 15 is Class 2, Class 3, usable, unusable, it doesn't
- have an effect on the ecology of this property;
- right? 17
- A. That's right. 18
- Q. What were the constituents that you 19
- considered in soil as part of your ecological risk
- assessment? 21

22

- A. I considered metals that are associated
- with fossil fuels, and I considered the total 23
- petroleum hydrocarbons that are the fossil fuels
- 25 themselves.

Page 298

Page 300

Page 299

- 1 ecological risk assessment?
- A. I used the EPA eight-step process for
- ecological risk assessment.
- Q. And is that what's shown on the screen
- 5 here?
- A. Yes.
- Q. And to be clear, Dr. Connelly, this
- process comes from that Exhibit 112, the 1997 EPA
- guidance that you mentioned?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. And so this is an EPA-approved process
- 12 for performing quantitative risk assessments?
- A. Correct. 13
- Q. Give a high-level overview for the
- 15 panel -- there's a lot of words, a lot of science
- 16 here. Give a high-level overview for the panel of
- 17 how this eight-step process works.
- A. Okay. Steps one and two are a screening
- 19 process. Any constituents in soil that exceed
- 20 that screening process move forward into what's
- 21 called the baseline ecological risk assessment,
- 22 which is steps three through seven. That's the
- 23 quantitative part. That's where risk is
- 24 calculated. And then, based on that calculation,
- 25 step eight is a proposal as to whether or not

- Q. Did you take all of those constituents
- through a screening level ecological risk
- assessment?
  - A. Yes.
  - Q. Let's talk about that. Explain to the
- panel how the ecologic- -- how the screening-level
- assessment works.
- A. What I do is I take the maximum
- constituent concentration detected in soil,
- compare that to a conservative screening value,
- and if that exceeds, then I move it forward into
- the baseline ecological risk assessment.
- Q. And you mentioned ecological screening 13
- values, or ESVs. Where do those come from? 14
- 15 A. I use ecological screening values from
- EPA. They're called Eco-SSLs. They're called soil screening values. 17
  - Q. And did you also calculate a
- screening -- ecological screening value for barium 19
- to use at this specific property?
  - A. Yes. Because there was not a soil
- screening value for barium in the form of barium
- sulfate. So I did a literature review and
- calculated a screening value for barium.
  - Q. Walk the panel, if you would, through

18

Page 301

1 that process that you followed to calculate your

- 2 ecological screening value for barium.
- A. So I did a literature review to find 3
- 4 studies that included barium sulfate, soil,
- 5 invertebrates, and plants. So it's a very
- 6 specific review because it has to have all of
- 7 those features because we're talking about soil,
- 8 we're talking about barium sulfate and then we
- 9 have to have an effect or no effect to creatures.
- 10 And because that doesn't really exist for birds
- and mammals, those kind of studies, I
- identified -- I found seven studies that met all
- of those criteria: Soil, barium sulfate,
- 14 invertebrates and plants.
- And then, of those seven studies, I 15
- 16 identified that four of them analyzed barium in
- the same analytical method that's used by DEQ,
- which is essentially the 3050 extraction, 6010
- analysis because barium can be analyzed in all
- different types of ways. You know, through XRD 20
- through true total barium. So I used the
- analytical method that is used by DEQ for
- 23 developing standards, and I came up with four
- 24 studies that are -- that showed no observable
- 25 effects to invertebrates and to plants, and then I

- Page 303
- 1 assessment calculating that screening value for sediment?
- 3 A. Yes.
- Q. And did the DNR approve of your 4
- 5 screening value for sediment in the East White
- 6 Lake matter?
- A. Yes.
- Q. Now, in calculating your barium soil
- ecological screening value, you mentioned that you
- considered the form of barium that's available on
- the property; correct?
- A. Yes. 12
- O. Let's talk a little bit about barium. I 13
- 14 know it's come up several times in the hearing so
  - far. But why is it important to understand the
- type of barium that's present when you're
- performing your analysis, Dr. Connelly?
- A. Okay. So barium sulfate is barite. It 18
- is what is used in drilling mud. It's heavy. It 19
- displaces fluids during oil field production. So
- it is frequently associated with oil field sites.
- Barite is recognized as nontoxic to ecological
- species and to humans. It's recognized in that
- way by EPA and the USGS. And what's important to
- 25 me is to demonstrate -- or to understand the form

Page 302

Page 304

- 1 calculated a geometric mean of the invertebrate,
- 2 no observed effects, and I came up with the
- 3 screening value of 2,424 milligrams per kilogram
- 5 Q. So to reiterate, Dr.Connelly, you used no observed effects levels; correct?
- A. Yes. That means there was no -- no effect observed due to growth, reproduction, or
- mortality.
- Q. And you used those instead of lowest 11 observed effect levels, in effect, making this
- 12 calculation more conservative; correct?
- A. Yes; right. 13
- 14 Q. And is this the first time that you've
- 15 calculated an ecological screening value?
- A. No. I've done this before for sediment
- 17 in barium. And I did that for the East White Lake
- site. The value is very similar. This is 2,424.
- The barium screening value in sediment, based on
- barium sulfate, is 2,197. So the fact that
- 21 they're similar gives me confidence that it's a
- 22 good number.
- 23 Q. And did you follow the same process in calculating this barium screening value for soil
- that you followed in your East White Lake risk

- 1 of barium at the property. Because barium sulfate
- 2 is of extremely limited toxicity, whereas a more
- soluble form of barium could have some,
- slightly -- it's still only slightly, but some
- form of toxicity.
- But in the conditions at the property 6
- under the pH in the soil, all evidence, you
- know -- and we did the XRD analysis -- is that
- it's in the form of barium sulfate, which is very
- nontoxic.
- Q. So you mentioned the XRD analysis and 11
  - we're going to get to that in a second. But is it
- fair to say that there are multiple lines of
- evidence that support your finding that the barium
- at this site is barium sulfate? 15
  - A. Yes.
- Q. And talk a little bit about those. I 17
- think you've already done that, but just sum up
- for the panel the various lines of evidence that
- you followed to determine that this was barium
- 21 sulfate.

- A. So we have the XRD analysis, but also,
- we have the field investigation where we did not
- see evidence of toxicity. And also, too, within
- the scientific literature, there are not evidences

Page 305

- 1 in nature, in the environment of barium toxicity.
- 2 So I didn't expect to find a toxic form of barium
- 3 at the site because it's not something -- it's not
- 4 something that's an issue within the peer-reviewed
- 5 scientific literature. Barium sulfate is of very
- 6 low toxicity and that was borne out in the
- abundance of the plants and wildlife on the
- property. 8
- Q. Now let's talk about the methods that 10 you used to determine that this was barium
- 11 sulfate. Walk the panel through the XRD and EDX
- 12 methods that they've heard a little bit about.
- 13 A. Okay. So if you look at the right-hand
- 14 side of the screen or your tablet, the XRD
- analysis is X-ray diffraction and that involves
- 16 bombarding a sample of soil that has barium in it
- with X-rays, and the X-rays that bounce off can be
- 18 read or interpreted to tell the crystalline
- structure of the form of barium in that sample.
- So it measures -- it shows the mineral structure. 20
- So it shows: Is this barium sulfate or is it some 21
- other compound of barium? So that's at the
- 23 mineralogical level.
- On the other side of the screen is EDX, 24
- which is electron microscopy, and that also uses

1 they're in the correct ballpark. So they're sort

- of a check and balance, just to see that the
- method is good.
- Q. Is it possible to mathematically compare 4
- these two results to determine with specificity
- that one missed something or the other didn't pick something up?
- 8 A. Well, on some level, you can see: Am I
- in the right ballpark? Am I in the right order of
- magnitude? So the two numbers should be related.
- They absolutely should be related. But they can't
- be added or subtracted or divided. I mean,
- they're two entirely different -- it would be like
- running a regular barium analysis at one lab and
- the other and then trying to subtract them from
- each other or do something like that. 16
  - Q. And so can you say with confidence,
- based on these results, what type of barium is
- available in soils on the Henning Management 19
- 20 property?

17

- A. Yes. I say with confidence it's barium 21
- 22 sulfate.
- Q. And has the Louisiana Department of 23
- 24 Natural Resources approved the use of this kind of
- 25 testing at the -- has the Louisiana Department of

Page 306

Page 308

Page 307

- 1 energy in the form of electrons. So the soil
- 2 sample is bomb-barded with electrons. X-rays also
- 3 bounce off of the sample, and those X-rays can be
- 4 read and interpreted at the atomic level to
- 5 describe: Are you looking at barium? Are you
- 6 looking at sulfur? So it looks at the elements
- 7 that are present. So XRD is looking at the
- molecule, barium sulfate. EDX is looking at the
- individual elemental components: Barium, sulfur,
- oxygen, carbon, et cetera.
  - Q. Do these methods, in your experience,
- 12 have identical detection limits or are there
- 13 differences in how these methods detect barium?
- 14 A. There are two entirely different methods
- 15 with two levels of precision. They're different
- 16 technologies. So, you know, one is looking at the molecular structure. One is looking down there at
- 18 the micrometer level, at the atomic level. So
- 19 they're different analyses, different levels of
- 20 precision.

11

- 21 Q. So how do you use these analyses
- 22 together? How do you marry them up to determine
- what form of barium is on the property?
- A. So the lab runs the two of them together 24
- 25 to see if the methods are actually working, if

- 1 Natural Resources approved of using barium
- speciation data to perform a risk assessment or as
- part of a risk assessment?
  - A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Now, you've already previewed this for
- the panel, but I want them to see the actual
- results from the lab. Walk them through what
- these results showed about the barium at the
- Henning Management property.
- THE WITNESS: Judge, should I? 10
  - JUDGE PERRAULT: Yes, please.
  - A. So over here on the right, these are the
- XRD results, which you can see it's called out
- clearly. And then these are the EDX results over
- here. So this lab report is a little bit difficult to look at. This was run by Core
- Mineralogy. And what we're calling out right here
- is that all of these are forms of barium that the
- lab looked for, and this is what they found is the
- barium sulfate, 6 percent, 3.7 percent. 20
- And then over here is the EDX result. 21
- 22 That's the electron microscopy. And this is just
- barium, not barium sulfate, at 3.7 percent and
- 2.48 percent. And then, yeah, the question of how
- are these used together, a barium sulfate molecule

Page 309

- 1 would be about 60 percent barium. That's because
- 2 barium's heavy. So if you say that -- you know,
- 3 what is 60 percent of 6? That's going to be about
- 4 3.6, so you're in the ballpark with EDX. And
- 5 then, if you look at barite at 3.7, that's about
- 6 4. Sixty percent of that is about 2.4. So you're
- 7 in the ballpark here. So this is basically just
- 8 matching up is this process running correctly.
- 9 So we identified that, at these
- 10 locations of maximum barium concentration, the
- 11 form of barium is barite.
- 12 BY MR. BRYANT:
- 13 Q. Before you sit down, Dr. Connelly, we've
- 14 heard mention of barium sulfide and we've heard
- 5 mention of barium chloride. And I see that
- 16 it's -- there are "ND"s under those. What does
- 17 that mean?
- 18 A. Those were nondetect. The lab was
- 19 looking for all forms of barium that could be
- 20 present, but only barium sulfate was detected.
- 21 Q. So did any other party run -- did anyone
- 22 else run barium speciation testing?
- A. Not that I'm aware of.
- Q. And so the only -- is it fair to say
- 25 that the only evidence of the type of barium

- 1 the solubility of barium. If barium is
- 2 emancipated in the presence of chlorides, that's
- 3 going to happen in an anaerobic setting. And when
- 4 those barium ions move back, let's say they're
- 5 brought to the surface and there is oxygen, there
- 6 is an abundance of sulfates in the soil because of
- 7 decaying plants, decaying animals. And those
- 8 barium ions will very rapidly and suddenly bind
- 9 with sulfates within a matter of minutes because
- 0 that is a thermodynamically-favored reaction.
- 11 It's one of the most thermodynamically-favored
- 12 reactions of a metal with a sulfate, a carbonate
- 3 and oxygen.
- So it is a very strong bond, and it will
- 15 form preferentially. So that's why we see barium
- sulfate in the soil, even -- not -- even in the
- 17 absence of oil field operations. That is the form
- 18 of barium we expect to see because it is
- 19 thermodynamically-favored in the presence of
- 20 oxygen and sulfur.
- Q. Let's walk through that process. I
- 22 don't want to belabor this, but let me break that
- 23 down a little bit. So if there are chlorides in
- 24 groundwater, which we see at this H-12 location,
- 25 that could be liberating barium from barium

Page 310

3

Page 312

Page 311

- 1 that's available on this property shows that
- 2 barium chloride and barium sulfide were not
- 3 detected?

- A. That's correct.
- Q. Thank you, Dr. Connelly.
- 6 A. Okay.
- 7 Q. And let me ask one more question. I
- 8 realize this barium point is heavy on the science,
- 9 but one more question before we move off that.
- 10 Does the detection of barium chloride or barium in
- 11 groundwater change your conclusion that the barium
- 12 in surface soils is barium sulfate?
- 13 A. No.
- 14 Q. Why not?
- 15 A. Okay. So in the presence of excess
- 16 chlorides, excess salt, the presence of salt,
- 17 because it's strongly ionic, encourages the barium
- 18 sulfate to behave in a more ionic behavior and
- 19 become more disassociative into two separate ions.
- 20 So in the presence of elevated salt, barium can be
- 21 emancipated, and that's why sometimes you see it
- 22 in groundwater. Now, this is the highest
- 23 detection of barium in groundwater on the
- 24 property, and that's very low. That's below any
- 25 levels of toxicity. It's actually pretty close to

- 1 sulfate and causing these low detections of barium
- in the groundwater; correct?
  - A. In an anaerobic setting, yes.
- Q. If that barium, assuming that there is
- barium in the groundwater in a form other than
- 6 barium sulfate, when it moves into an aerobic
- 7 environment, an oxygenated environment, that's
- 8 going to bind to the sulfates that are present and
- 9 reform barium sulfate?
- 10 A. Instantly and suddenly and very quickly, 11 yes.
- O. And can you tell the panel, if you know,
- 13 how do the sulfate levels on this property --
- 14 those were tested; correct?
- 15 A. The sulfate levels in Bayou Lacassine
- are monitored by the Louisiana Department of
- 7 Environmental Quality, and the land is flooded by
- 18 Bayou Lacassine to flood the rice fields. And we
- 19 have every reason to think that the sulfates are
- 20 high on the property, but even in the absence of
- 21 that data, the abundance of the vegetation and
- 22 animals on the property, when they decay, they add
- 23 their sulfates back to the soil because plants and
- 24 animals are a little bit less than 1 percent
- 25 sulfur already. So they're adding their sulfates.

Page 315

### DNR HEARING - HENNING MGMT. VS. CHEVRON DAY 2

15

16

Page 313

1 So it's definitely a sulfate-rich environment.

- Q. Thank you, Dr. Connelly. And so with 2 3 that in mind, even assuming that there is barium 4 in the groundwater in a form other than barium 5 sulfate, is that a risk to the flora or fauna of the Henning Management property?
- A. So one thing, the wildlife doesn't have 8 access to the groundwater. So that's one thing. But the other thing is, where that is occurring, there are no living organisms there because it's not an oxygenated setting. So if those barium ions were to make their way to an oxygenated setting where there are living organisms, then it would form barium sulfate yet again and precipitate out, so not toxic.
- Q. Let's move out of heavy science and back 16 17 into your screening assessment, Dr. Connelly. So using the ecological screening values from the literature and the ecological screening value for barium that you calculated, what were the results 20 of your screening assessment on the Henning 21 Management property? 22
- A. The screening assessment showed that in 23 24 the limited admission areas, barium is a 25 constituent that's exceeded the screening value

1 discussed?

A. The site-specific risk assessment, which is steps three through seven that are highlighted there, involve selecting receptor species, birds and mammals, to be used for calculations. It involves research on the animals' diets, it involves research on the toxicity of the

constituents and then risk is calculated at the end of this process. Q. And I have a couple of questions about 10

the process you follow, and I forgot to ask this earlier: The data that you use in your risk assessment, the soil data, what depths does that come from? 14

A. I use soil data from zero to 4 feet.

Q. And why is that?

A. Because EPA requires that you 17 investigate the first 12 inches for biologically active zones. The root zone on this property is 19 zero to 10 inches. RECAP calls for zero to 20

3 feet. So in an abundance of caution, we include everything zero to 4 feet, even though it's really

the first few inches that are the biologically 23

active zone. 24

25 Q. So both as Mr. Ritchie testified and as

Page 314

Page 316

1 and then, in a couple of locations, lead and 2 mercury slightly exceeded the screening value.

3 Strontium was above background in one location,

4 but it was not carried forward because there are

not ecological screening values for strontium.

Q. So you carried forward barium, lead and 6 mercury into your site-specific risk assessment? 7

Q. Let me just ask you this: Does the 10 exceedance of a screening level, like we see here, 11 indicate risk?

A. No. It's just -- it's performed so that 12 you don't miss something and you need to do further investigation. And if you remember, the screening value is just the lowest number -- or the highest number at which no observed effects 17 occur.

Q. And so you performed that additional 18 evaluation on barium, lead and mercury; correct?

20

21 Q. Let's talk about that.

22 A. Okay.

Q. How does your site-specific ecological 23 risk assessment compare to the -- or differ from

the screening level assessment that you just

1 you have determined based on your review of EPA

guidance, the biologically active zone is the

upper foot or so of the soils on the property?

A. That's right.

Q. Now, Dr. Connelly, how did you go about choosing -- you mentioned that you use indicator species. How do you go about choosing indicator species?

A. I choose species that are -- by their diets. So for birds, I pick out a herbivore, I 10 pick out a carnivore, I pick out one that has a

mixed diet, and then same thing for mammals. Q. What indicator species did you choose 13

14 here?

18

19

23

25

15 A. Red-winged blackbird, common yellow throat, red-tailed hawk, mourning dove, raccoon, 16 coyote. 17

Q. Swamp rabbit?

A. And the swamp rabbit.

Q. And let me ask you: The indicator 20

21 species, you chose seven species?

A. Yes. 22

Q. But do your conclusions apply to more

than just those seven species that you chose?

A. Yes. So for example, if I picked the

Page 317

- 1 red-winged blackbird that eats a 50 percent plant
- 2 diet, 50 percent invertebrate diet, that
- 3 represents the bird population that has that diet,
- 4 so I can make conclusions about other birds that
- 5 have a similar diet.
- Q. So for instance, you performed your -- by performing that ecological risk assessment
- 8 using the red-winged blackbird, are you able to
- 9 draw conclusions, for instance, about other birds
- 10 like mallards that have a similar diet?
- 11 A. Yes. Mallards eat 50 percent vegetation
- 12 and 50 percent invertebrate, so it's a good
- 13 comparison.
- Q. Once you've got your risk assessment set
- 15 up, how do you go about calculating risk?
- A. This is an equation from EPA. It's actually referenced up there: EPA 2003. And
- 18 basically it's a calculation of the animal's
- 19 exposure to a constituent in the numerator and
- 20 then a comparison to a safe dose of that
- 21 constituent in the denominator. And that ratio is
- 22 called the hazard quotient. If that ratio is less
- 23 than about 1 or 5, no risk is predicted and, if it
- 24 exceeds about 5, then further investigation needs
- 25 to be done.

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 MR. BRYANT: We'd offer, file and introduce
- 3 Exhibit 142 into evidence.
- 4 MR. WIMBERLEY: No objection.
- 5 BY MR. BRYANT:
- Q. Dr. Connelly, so moving -- using this
- 7 equation, how do you determine the factors that go
- 8 into the equation, the animals' behaviors or their
- 9 weights or things like that that you just
- 10 mentioned?
- 11 A. Some things, we can get directly from
- 12 EPA. Some, we get from commonly used sources like
- 13 the Department of Energy. Some, we have to
- 14 research and calculate on our own.
- 15 Q. And are all of the factors that you used
- 6 supported by either scientific literature, the
- 7 regulatory guidance or both?
  - A. Yes.

18

- 19 Q. What did the potential calculations that
- you performed using that EPA equation tell you
- 21 about the health or the potential risk for -- to
- 2 wildlife on the Henning Management property?
- 3 A. Well, as I explained, it's a ratio.
- 24 It's a ratio of what the animal -- the dose to the
- 25 animal as compared to the safe dose. So if you

Page 318

Page 320

Page 319

- 1 Q. And so does -- this equation, does it 2 account for site-specific considerations and the
- 3 behavior of the animals on this property in a way
- 4 that the screening level assessment doesn't?
- 5 A. Yes, it does. So for example, so we'll
- 6 just take the red-winged blackbird. This equation
- 7 will account for the size of the red-winged
- 8 blackbird's home range. It will account for the
- 9 ingestion rate of the red-winged blackbird. It
- 10 will account for the constituents in the
- 11 red-winged blackbird's diet. So -- and the same
- 12 thing will be true for each one, including the
- 13 coyote and the swamp rabbit.
- MR. BRYANT: And can I approach, Your Honor?
- 15 JUDGE PERRAULT: Yes.
- 16 BY MR. BRYANT:
- 17 Q. I've handed you a copy of Exhibit 142.
- 18 And can you describe, please, Dr. Connelly, what
- 19 that is?
- 20 A. Yes. This is the documentation. It's
- 21 in Section 4-2. It's that equation that's up
- 22 there. So this is just the EPA guidance for
- 23 calculating that type of risk.
- Q. I understand. So this equation that's
- 25 on the screen comes directly from the US EPA?

- 1 think about it, if the animal is eating less than
- 2 the safe dose, that hazard quotient will be less
- 3 than 1. If the animal is consuming more than the
- 4 safe dose, the hazard quotient will be greater
- 5 than 1. And you'll see that all of these ratios
- 6 are significantly less than the benchmark of 1.
- 7 As a matter of fact, highlighted is the largest
- 8 number, which is .2, which is still significantly
- 9 less than the benchmark of 1. So this is a line
- 10 of evidence that the calculated risk to wildlife
- on the property based on the EPA algorithm shows
- 12 that there's no predicted risk due to barium, lead
- 13 and mercury on the property.
- Q. So just to reiterate, Dr. Connelly,
- 5 based on your calculations, you were able to form
- 6 conclusions about the potential for risk moving
- 17 forward --

18

- A. Yes.
- 19 Q. -- on the Henning Management property?
- 20 A. Yes.
  - Q. What were those conclusions?
- 22 A. The conclusions are that there is no
- 23 evidence of risk now and there's no risk predicted
- 24 going forward.
  - Q. So do you -- do these findings coincide

Page 321

1 with your findings in your site evaluation?

with your findings in your site eval

- 2 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay, Dr. Connelly. What is step eight of the EPA process?
- 5 A. Step eight is to recommend whether or 6 not remediation is required for ecological 7 reasons.
- Q. And what conclusion did you reach about the need for remediation for ecological reasons?
- 10 A. Remediation is not required for this 11 property for ecological reasons.
- Q. Now, Mr. Carmouche flashed up on the screen during the opening a copy of Judge Cain's order in this case. I know the panel's all aware of that. You've seen that; correct?
- 16 A. Yes.
- Q. Now, Dr. Connelly, if remediation is needed for some other reason, either regulatory or to comply with that order, that's not something
- 20 that you are speaking to here today?
- 21 A. Correct.
- 22 Q. You're speaking to whether remediation
- 23 is needed at the property to protect flora or
- 24 fauna; correct?
- A. Correct.

1 And then also, too, I mean, the

- 2 croplands are flourishing. And they're not just
- 3 croplands. They're also providing diet for the
- 4 birds that you saw on the property. So I am not
- 5 supportive of remediation for ecological reasons.
- 6 As you mentioned, I understand remediation might
- 7 be required for other reasons. But for the
- 8 ecology, I think it would be not productive.
- 9 Q. And so just to sum up for the panel, 10 Dr. Connelly, we've walked through all of the
- 1 various lines of evidence that you considered; and
- 12 just to reiterate for the panel and have it all in
- 13 one place, tell the panel the conclusions that you
- 4 reached based on your ecological risk assessment
- of the Henning Management property.
- 16 A. Okay. So just to summarize, the 17 property is a mosaic of habitats, including
- 8 grasslands, scrub-shrub forests, wetlands, as well
- 19 as croplands. The property is functioning as
- 20 expected for the region with all members of the
- 21 food chain intact and present, and that's true for
- 22 wildlife and for vegetation. Based on my
- 23 quantitative risk assessment calculated per EPA
- 24 guidance, I don't find calculated risk on the
- 25 property, and all lines of evidence are heavily

Page 322

Page 324

Page 323

- Q. And so -- and again, to reiterate, based
- 2 on your ecological evaluation, is remediation
- 3 needed to protect flora and fauna?
- A. Definitely not.
- Q. Is it fair to say, Dr. Connelly, that a
- 6 large-scale remediation of this Henning Management
- 7 property would actually cause ecological damage to
- 8 the property?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Tell the panel about that.
- 11 A. So a large-scale remediation that
- 12 involved excavation of soils or a large
- 13 groundwater action would be damaging to what is
- 14 currently existing habitat for a multitude of
- 15 birds that use the property within the Mississippi
- 16 Flyway and the Central Flyway. It would be
- 17 disrupting habitat for mammals such as the coyote.
- 18 It would be -- it would be destructive to those
- 19 animals and to their lives and there's not a
- 20 reason for it, not an ecological reason for it.
- 21 And I also think that large-scale remediation
- 22 would take away some of the services provided by
- 23 this property as far as recreation is concerned.
- 24 It would be very disruptive noise-wise, movement
- 25 of soils.

- 1 weighted towards a functioning ecology that does
- 2 not require remediation.
- 3 MR. BRYANT: Thank you, Dr. Connelly.
  - And Your Honor, before I pass the
- 5 witness, I just want to confirm that Chevron
- 6 Exhibits 2, 112, and 142 will be admitted
- 7 into evidence.

4

14

16

17

21

- 8 JUDGE PERRAULT: 142, there was no objection.
- 9 Any objection to Exhibit 2 or 112?
- 10 MR. WIMBERLEY: No, Your Honor.
- 11 JUDGE PERRAULT: No objection. They all
- three shall be admitted into evidence.
- 13 MR. BRYANT: Thank you, Your Honor.
  - JUDGE PERRAULT: Two, 112 and 142.
- 15 MR. BRYANT: Thank you, panel. And thank
  - you, Dr. Connelly.

#### CROSS-EXAMINATION

- 18 BY MR. WIMBERLEY:
- 19 Q. Good morning.
- 20 A. Good morning.
  - Q. My name's Todd Wimberley. I represent
- 22 the Hennings in this matter.
- 23 A. Okay.
- Q. I don't think we've met before.
- 25 A. I don't think so.

Page 325 Page 327 Q. I want to start off asking you, you 1 tell what source this is. It doesn't give me like talked about ESVs -- no, not ESVs. TRVs. a title of the document. Toxicological reference value. 3 Q. It gives a range of ESVs -- I'm sorry, TRVs for barium in the range of 20 to 5; right? 4 A. Yes. 5 Q. And you calculated one in this case; Milligram per kilogram? 6 right? A. Okay. That's about arsenic. That's about aluminum. This doesn't have barium on it. A. Yes. Q. That one does. Q. For barium sulfate? 8 A. All right. A. Yes. 9 Q. What's the TRV for barium? (Reviews document.) 10 10 A. Could you be more specific? Okay. So there's a number here of 11 11 1,000 milligrams per kilogram on plants. 12 Q. What's the TRV for barium for mammals? 12. A. Might be -- okay, so which form of Q. Right. 13 13 A. I see 20.8 for birds. One-day-old 14 barium are you talking about? 14 Q. Barium as it's reported in the tables in chicks. Okay, so I see that. 15 16 the EPA's ecotox values. Q. And what else do you see right there? 16 A. Well, in yellow highlight, I just see A. So the tables in EPA's -- the TRVs 17 the birds right there. 18 reported in EPA's tables are based on the most Q. What's the next column? 19 toxic form of barium, which does not exist at the 19 A. Will you point to it? 20 property. So those barium studies that were used 20 Q. I thought it was rats. 21 to create the TRVs in the EPA tables are the form 21 A. Will you point? 22 of like barium chloride, sometimes barium acetate, 22 Q. (Indicating) here. 23 23 sometimes barium hydroxide; but it's not A. I have a rat. I've got 20 -- okay. I 24 representative of the barium that's at the 24 25 see a number right there, 5.1 milligrams per 25 property that is demonstrated to be barium Page 328 Page 326 1 kilogram per day, rat. I see that. 1 sulfate. Q. Okay. Are those numbers out of line Q. So when I go on to that table, what do I see next to barium for TRV? with what you would expect? 3 A. So are you talking about mammals right A. Those numbers could be -- those numbers 5 now? could be used if -- so, for example, that 20 that was associated with the one-day-old chicks, that's Q. Yes. 6 from a study where the chickens were force-fed A. It might be a number close 40 or 50 milligrams per kilogram body weight. barium acetate, I want to say, which is a form of barium that can easily dissociate into ions, and Q. What about invertebrates? 10 A. I don't -- okay. So are you -- what so that's where that number comes from. It's 11 table are you looking at? actually miscalculated. It should actually be 30, Q. I'm looking at something I found on the 12 not 20, but it's not for the form of barium that's 12 13 EPA's website, a table of TRVs. at the property. 13 14 A. Right. So can you tell me what the 14 Q. So these are the numbers that EPA would 15 reference is, like the name of the -- I understand say you need to use when you don't know what kind 16 it's a website. But can you tell me the name of of barium that's at the property; right? the document? Because, for example, for A. I even disagree with that. 17 invertebrates, there's a document called Eco-SSL, O. Why do you disagree with that? 18 for --19 A. Because I do know the form of barium 19 20 Q. This is called Ecological Toxicity 20 that's at the property. 21 Reference Values. 21 Q. I'm not saying -- I'm saying when you A. Can you show it to me? 22 don't know. If you didn't have the XRD test, EPA 23 Q. Okay. would tell you to use these numbers; right? A. Okay. So I may recognize this, but A. I also disagree with that. 24

there's no really title on here. Like, I can't

25

Q. Okay. Why?

Page 329

A. Well, because barium forms barium

- 2 sulfate in soils of pHs of about -- anywhere from
- 3 about 1 all the way up to a pH of about 10. So
- 4 the expected form of barium is barium sulfate, not
- 5 barium chloride. So I disagree that EPA would
- 6 tell me to use that, when geochemically I'm not
- expected to find that in a soil.
- Q. Okay. If you didn't have any proof of
- what kind of barium was at the property and you
- 10 handed EPA an ecotox study like you did, you would
- be expected to use these numbers; right?
- 12 A. I also disagree with that. And here's
- 13 why: In ecological risk assessment today,
- 14 bioavailability in metals is really prevalent in
- 15 all of the larger risk assessments that are done,
- 16 so it is expected that the risk assessor will
- 17 investigate what form the metal is in because
- 18 metals have different behaviors depending on their
- compounds that they're in. And that's not just
- 20 true only for barium; it's also true for chromium,
- 21 it's true for mercury. So to just handily say
- 22 barium has this toxicity, it's -- it's not very
- scientifically correct.
- Q. So in order to not use those numbers,
- 25 you need to be able to prove that you don't have

1 don't.

- Q. What numbers would you use if you didn't
- have any evidence about what the speciation of the
- barium was?
- A. So this is a difficult question to
- answer and I'll tell you why. I've spent about
- the last ten years studying barium. So I wouldn't
- approach the property and not really understand
- about barium. So it's a difficult question for me
- to answer because there's not a scenario in which
- I would go to the property and assume that it was
- 12 a soluble form of barium, because that's not what 13 I've seen and it's not what is present in the
- scientific literature. There's not evidence that
- that is the case in Louisiana or other parts of
- the country.
- 17 Q. Do you have any -- would you agree that these numbers here would represent an appropriate
- TRV value for a toxic form of barium?
- A. Okay. Yes. In the lab. Let's say 20
- you're in the lab and you have managed to use
- barium chloride, which is not even very stable,
- but let's say you're in the lab and you have
- barium chloride and you're running an experiment
- 25 in the lab under controlled conditions, yes.

Page 330

Page 332

Page 331

- 1 the toxic forms of barium at the property; right?
  - A. Again, I also disagree with that as
- 3 well.

7

- Q. Okay. How?
- A. Well, because you said to not use these
- 6 numbers, I have to be able to prove out --
  - O. Uh-huh.
- A. -- that it's barium sulfate. EPA is
- 9 made up of a panel of scientists, like DNR is. So
- 10 they're going to be reading the document for good
- 11 science; and if good science shows that that form
- 12 of barium won't be present in the soils, then I
- 13 wouldn't use that.
  - Q. That's what I mean, is you can prove it
- 15 whatever way you want. You have to have some
- 16 proof, though, that you're not dealing with a
- toxic form of barium? 17
- A. Yeah, I don't -- okay. Let me think --18
- 19 will you restate your question?
- Q. These are the numbers, you'd agree with 20
- 21 me, that EPA would point to these numbers as being
- 22 the appropriate TRV values if you didn't have any
- 23 evidence that the barium at the property was not
- 24 the toxic form?
- A. I just don't agree with that, no. I

- Q. Okay. And I also heard you say that --
- I think I understood this from you -- regardless
- of what form the barium may exist in the
- groundwater or in the wet soil, when it gets to
- the surface, it's going to turn into barium
- sulfate; is that right? Is that what you said?
- 7 A. No. It's not going to turn into barium
- sulfate. If there are free barium ions in a
- setting that has no oxygen and let's say that
- 10 those barium ions are transported to the surface
- in some kind of a way where now oxygen is present,
- at the Henning property, the sulfates will be
- sufficient to bind those barium ions in the 13
  - presence of oxygen and form barium sulfate.
  - O. Will barium chloride oxidize at the
  - surface into barium sulfate?
- 17 A. Will barium -- barium chloride will
- quickly disassociate in the presence of water and
- oxygen, and the barium will bind sulfates and
- precipitate out, yes.
  - Q. How long does that process take?
- 22 A. Minutes.
  - Q. What about barium carbonate?
- A. Barium carbonate is also reasonably
- 25 soluble. So it would also -- it's not

15

21

Page 333

- 1 preferential in a marsh setting or in Louisiana
- 2 settings. Barium sulfate is the
- 3 thermodynamically-favored form.
- Q. So it's your testimony here today that
- 5 all the forms of barium that exist on the property
- 6 at depth, when they come to the surface, they're
- 7 going to become barium sulfate "quickly" and
- 8 "suddenly," I think was the word you used?
- A. Yes, I said instantly and suddenly, yes.
- 10 Q. And again, just to compare the numbers
- that you used as TRVs, I looked in your tables and
- 12 I saw that you used a figure of either 600 or
- 13 5,433 as your TRVs.
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. Compared to the toxic forms of barium at
- 16 5 and 20?
- A. Correct.
- 18 Q. So a couple hundred times difference in 19 salinity --
- 20 A. That's correct. Right. And those are
- 21 based on studies of barium sulfate.
- Q. And I also heard you say something
- 23 that -- that for the first time I heard.
- I think you said that the hazard
- 25 quotient ratio is -- doesn't really warrant

Page 335

- 1 95 percent UCL. So it's not usually a reasonable
- 2 exposure for oil field constituents. I mean,
- 3 it -- if it approached 2 and it was something, you
- 4 know, potentially something more toxic -- we could
- 5 have a conversation about that -- but repeat your
- 6 question to make sure I'm answering the right
- 7 question.
- Q. If you go to the EPA with a study that
- e says the HQ that you resulted is a 3, is the EPA
- 10 going to say: Okay, great. They don't need to do
- 11 anything?

13

15

- 12 A. They might, yes.
  - Q. They might?
- 14 A. Yes.
  - Q. They won't always?
- 16 A. No. I mean, definitely they would not
- 17 always, but I have seen probably five, six, seven
- 18 incidences recently within, you know, the last few
- 19 years where, in large ecological risk assessments,
- 20 EPA does approve hazard quotients that are, like I
- 21 said, up to like 16.
- 22 Q. Did you do -- did you ask the XRD to be
- 23 done?

3

- A. Probably. I can't remember, but I'm
- 25 usually involved in that.

Page 334

Page 336

- 1 further action until you hit 5. Is that what you
- 2 said?
- 3 A. Yes.
- Q. Because I've always heard it was 1.
- 5 A. Right. So under EPA protocol, it does
- 6 say 1 in the -- well, I'm not even sure it says 1.
- 7 But in practice, in current approved EPA risk
- 8 assessments around the country, hazard quotients
- 9 that are between 1 and sometimes as high as 16,
- 10 between 1 and 10 -- 5 is a pretty good benchmark.
- 11 If the hazard quotient is less than 5, EPA will
- 12 proceed and not require corrective action. And I
- 13 have seen higher than that, but that's -- and like
- 14 when I speak to someone on the phone at EPA, they
- 15 say that's sort of the benchmark, is between 1 and
- 16 5.
- Q. So there are ramifications to being HQ
- 18 of 2?
- 19 A. So at this property, there are no HQs 20 that even approach 2.
- 21 Q. If the HQ did approach 2, what would it 22 tell you?
- A. In my experience, the HQs that have
- 24 approached 2 generally are based on a single
- 25 maximum concentration rather than an average or a

- Q. And at what depth did they take those samples?
  - A. I want to say they're zero to 2 feet.
- Q. And would you expect the top 2 feet to be oxidized?
- A. I mean, with the first few inches, you usually have a decent amount of oxygen.
- Q. How many inches?
  - A. I guess it would depend.
- 10 Q. How many inches do you think would be
- 11 oxidized at this site?
- 2 A. I can't really answer. It would have to
- do with the compaction of the soil, the nature of
- what the soil is. So I guess -- I can't quite answer the question.
- Q. So did you study the nature of the soil at this site?
- A. Others really studied the nature of the soil, meaning the siltiness, the clayness, that
- 20 type of thing.
  21 Q. So you can't offer an opinion about what
  22 depth that the soil at this site would be oxidized
- 22 depth that the soil at this site would be oxidized 23 enough to make the speciation change in barium?
- A. Well, let's be clear. When there is
- oxygen, that's one situation. When there is not

Page 337

- 1 oxygen, there are no living organisms there to
- 2 experience toxicity if there is a free barium ion
- 3 there. So if there is oxygen, then the barium
- 4 ions will seek to bind a sulfate.
- 5 Q. And how was this sample handled when
- 6 they took the samples? Did you study it? Were
- 7 you there?
- A. For the XRD sample?
- 9 Q. Uh-huh.
- 10 A. No, I wasn't there.
- 11 Q. So you don't know, for instance, if they
- 12 took a core that was 2 feet deep, took it and put
- 13 it on a table and took some photos of it, bagged
- 14 it up and sent it to a lab?
- 15 A. I think you could ask that question to
- 16 Dave Angle or Mike Purdom because I wasn't present
- 17 when the sample was collected for XRD.
- Q. Do you have any evidence that you can
- 19 share with us that oxygen wasn't introduced to
- 20 that sample enough so that the quick and sudden
- 21 speciation change could happen before it got to
- 22 the lab?
- 23 A. I feel certain that oxygen was
- 24 introduced to the sample. I feel certain.
- 25 Q. So it's very plausible that the barium

Page 339

- 1 Yes. Would the presence of oxygen affect the
- 2 sample? Yes. Is there any reason to think that
- 3 the entire sample was converted from barium
- 4 chloride to barium sulfate? No. There's no
- 5 reason to assume that. That's not reasonable.
- 6 It's not what we see on the site. If the entire
- 7 sample was barium chloride, again, it's in an
- 8 anaerobic setting, it's not bothering anything.
- 9 And if it's in an aerobic setting -- well, we
- 10 don't have any evidence of toxicity at the site.
- 11 We don't have any evidence of damage to plants or
- 12 animals, so there's no evidence that it's barium
- 13 chloride.
- Q. So let me ask you this. What does
- 15 barium do to animals if they ingest the toxic
- 16 kind?

17

2

- A. It has an effect -- so if an animal
- 8 ingests something that's easily disassociated to
- 19 barium ions, it can have an effect on the kidney.
- 20 Barium can replace calcium in some molecular
- 1 functions. So that's what happens.
  - Q. How long would it take -- let's pick --
- 3 what's one of your -- which one do you feel most
- 4 comfortable talking about? Which land animal of
- 25 the ones that you selected to analyze or you feel

Page 338

Page 340

- 1 could have existed in some other form and, once
- 2 they take the core sample out and put it on the
- 3 table and expose it to oxygen, this sudden change
- 4 occurs and, by the time it gets to the lab, it's
- 5 all barium sulfate?
- A. Okay. So no. But I want to remind you that let's say in your scenario that's the case.
- 8 Let's say you have an anaerobic sample. Right
- 9 now, in that anaerobic sample, there's no toxicity
- 10 to any living organism because there's no oxygen.
- 11 So if you expose it to oxygen, then you have now
- 11 So ii you expose ii to oxygeii, iileii you iiave i
- put it into a setting where it can bind sulfate.So the fact that it may or may not have a free
- 4 barium ion when there's no oxygen present, it's
- 15 not causing toxicity at that moment.
- 6 Q. So I think you didn't answer my
- 17 question. You can't tell us that the oxygen that
- was introduced to that sample during the testing in transportation wouldn't have caused it to all
- 20 be barite by the time it got to the lab; correct?
- A. So I really want to answer your question
- because I think you're introducing sort of a level of confusion or uncertainty to this that's sort of
- 24 unnecessary.
  - Was oxygen introduced to the sample?

- 1 most comfortable talking about?
  - A. You pick one.
- Q. Is it the swamp rabbit one?
  - A. That's fine.
  - Q. So how long would it take a swamp rabbit
- 6 to become sick from ingesting barium?
- A. Okay. What form of barium is the rabbit
- 8 ingesting?
  - Q. A toxic kind.
- 10 A. A toxic kind. I think that if you fed
- 11 rabbits a toxic form of barium and like wrapped up
- 2 in a tortilla, they would die pretty quickly. If
- 13 you rolled it up, okay. So it could be used for
- 14 rat poison -- and this has happened. You know,
- 15 some humans accidentally thought that barium
- 16 chloride as rat poison should be used as their
- 17 flour and they made tortillas and they can die
- 18 quickly.
- 19 Q. I think the number they had for rats up 20 there was 5 milligrams per kilogram; right?
- A. Five milligrams per kilogram of the rat's body weight.
  - Q. If a rabbit's eaten that much toxic
- 24 barium, how long is it going to take to get sick?
  - A. I think probably quickly.

25

Page 341

- Q. Okay. Quickly, you mean minutes?
- A. Well, the studies I've read are about
- 3 humans that accidentally ingest barium chloride
- and they're usually rushed to the hospital.
- Q. Are there any toxic kinds of barium
- where the sickness would occur over time?
- A. Not that I'm aware of.
- 8 Q. So all the kinds of barium that are
- 9 toxic, it would just kill them right away?
- 10 A. I have not seen any scientific studies
- 11 that show chronic, long-term effects of barium
- 12 on -- on animals.
- 13 O. Okay.
- 14 A. And I'm guessing you're talking about
- 15 long-term chronic low doses.
- 16 Q. Right.
- 17 A. Yeah. That didn't kill them suddenly.
- 18 No, I haven't seen that.
- 19 Barium can sequester in bones, but it
- 20 tends to make them stronger. Same thing, antlers;
- 21 same thing, teeth and shells.
- 22 Q. So in rabbits, though, it's rapid kidney
- 23 failure?
- A. Well, in the scenario you described
- 25 where you're feeding the rabbits a toxic form of

- A. Correct.
- 2 Q. And you don't have any information from
- 3 the lab about what species that barium was?
- A. Um.
- Q. You may have some information about what
- 6 you think happens with the ground chemistry, but
- 7 from the lab, there's nothing on those lab reports
- 8 to tell you what kind of barium that is; correct?
- A. The barium that's reported by the lab,
- 10 you're describing the 3050 extraction, 6010
- 11 analysis. That is a concentration of barium that
- 12 can be extracted from the sample using solvents
- 13 and potentially a little bit of -- so it
- 14 represents the barium that can be extracted from
  - 5 the sample under certain conditions.
- 16 Q. Right.
- 17 A. So, and then what -- the resulting
- 18 barium number is -- is barium, it's not barium
- 19 sulfate
- Q. Okay. And those are the numbers that
- 21 you used to determine what the area concentrations
- 22 were; right?
- 23 A. Yes.

24

- Q. So you're using barium data, plain ol'
- 25 barium because we don't know what kind it is, and

Page 342

Page 344

Page 343

- 1 barium, enough to be acutely toxic --
  - Q. It doesn't have to be acutely toxic.
- 3 Are the rabbits on this property going to -- if
- 4 the form of -- let me put it this way.
- 5 If the form of barium on this property
- 6 was the toxic kind, okay, and the rabbits
- 7 encountered it at the levels that there are on the
- 8 property, would the rabbits all just die
- 9 immediately?
- 10 A. Let me answer that question with just
- 11 sort of a piece of information. There is no
- 12 evidence in the scientific literature of barium
- 13 toxicity to animals anywhere in this country and
- 14 not on the Henning property.
- Q. Then why do we have TRVs for barium?
- 16 A. Because we have TRVs for all metals.
- 17 Q. Wasn't there some study that resulted in
- 18 the TRVs for barium, some rat study or a chick
- 19 study?
- A. In the lab.
- Q. And I just want to make sure we're
- 22 clear. The data that you used to come up with
- 23 your 95 UCL or your maxLIGHT concentrations, that
- 24 data is just plain old barium; right, not barium
- 25 sulfate?

- 1 comparing that to a barium sulfate TRV that you
- calculated; correct?
- 3 A. No, not exactly. I used the barium data
- 4 to describe AOIs --
- Q. Right.
- A. -- based on studies of barium sulfate
- 7 that were analyzed using the 3050 extraction 6010
- 8 analytical method. So it is apples to apples.
- Q. But your TRV takes into account the
- 10 insolubility of barium sulfate. You're looing at
- 11 how toxic is the barium sulfate; you're not
- 12 looking at how toxic is some unknown kind of
- 3 barium; right?
  - A. That's correct.
- 15 Q. So you're using barium data and
- 16 comparing it to a barium sulfate TRV?
- 17 A. Yes.

14

- Q. Is there something in the literature
- 19 that you can point to to tell me that it's okay to
- 20 do that?
- 21 A. Let's see. Is there something in the
- 22 literature?
  - Q. Like the EPA guidelines.
- A. Well, the TRV is based on a certain form
- 25 of a metal. And -- let me see if I understand

Page 345 Page 347 1 your question. Will you say it again? 1 barium potentially would cause the hazard quotient Q. What I'm saying is you're using some to be higher than 1, maybe. I haven't done it 3 data from the lab that doesn't really tell you yet. But it's inappropriate because it's not the 4 what kind of barium it is. And you're using that form of barium that's at the property. 5 in your formula, the EPA-prescribed formula, to Q. And like you said, you didn't do that 6 compare that to a TRV that you calculated for 6 analysis? 7 barium sulfate. A. I didn't do what? A. Right. Q. You didn't use the barium TRV from EPA and then do that analysis so you could tell us Q. I'm asking you is there something in the 10 EPA guidance that says it's okay to use one kind today that --11 of data set and a TRV from another data set? A. No. I didn't do that. 11 12 A. I do understand your question. I think 12. Q. -- you didn't think it was appropriate? 13 I'm sorry. Go ahead. 13 this will make it clear. I calculated those TRVs 14 for the East White Lake project. The East White A. Okay. No. I didn't do it because the form of barium on the property is barium sulfate. 15 Lake project was carefully reviewed by DEQ and DNR So no, I did not do that calculation, but I don't 16 and approved. So this is an approved method in think it's valuable. 17 our state. So whether or not EPA has exactly Q. How many XRD tests do we have? 18 approved this, I don't know. But this is the only 18 A. Two. 19 state in the country where these kind of 19 20 Q. And where are they? 20 conversations happen. So the barium research is A. Locations H-8 and I want to say H-28 or 21 21 actually happening right here. 22 22 Q. I'm not asking you -- I'm not 23 Q. In the top 2 feet of the soil; right? 23 complaining about the way you calculated your TRV. 24 A. Yes. 24 I think that -- as far as I know, if you're trying Q. And that, in your mind, is enough to 25 to analyze what barium sulfate can do to you, 25 Page 348 Page 346 1 characterize the whole 1200 acres? 1 those TRVs are appropriate in my mind. A. Okay. And I'll tell you why. This is What I'm asking you: Is there anything 3 in the EPA guidance that says you can take barium 3 not the first time we've done this analysis. I 4 unknown speciation data and compare it to one personally have been involved in probably seven 5 specific species of barium and say "this is different oil field sites where we ran XRD and 6 appropriate"? EDX, and the results consistently are barium A. If I've -- no, I can't answer your sulfate. So I wasn't surprised by this. That's 8 question exactly because I don't know the answer what we see throughout South Louisiana, and it's 9 to it. But I can tell you that if I've identified what I expect. 10 that the form of barium on the property is barium 10 Q. Another thing you said was that the 11 sulfate, it is appropriate to take those barium groundwater, you didn't really analyze the 12 concentrations that we measured and say this is

13 barium sulfate and use a barium sulfate TRV. I 14 think all of that makes perfect sense and has been

15 approved by DNR and DEQ. Q. Would you agree with me that if we used 17 a TRV of 20, that your hazard quotient would be

18 above 1? A. Absolutely. We would be using the wrong

20 TRV. Yes. You could make the hazard quotient get

21 higher by using the wrong TRV.

22 Q. So the plain ol' barium TRV that's 23 published in the data would make the hazard

quotient somewhere 2 -- 1 1/2, 2?

A. The barium TRV for a soluble form of

groundwater; right, because it didn't matter to

13

14 A. I am not a groundwater specialist, so

15 no, I did not analyze that, but the wildlife don't

have access to the groundwater, so it's not a

complete pathway for ecological reasons.

Q. Are you aware that Mr. Henning has plans

19 to put a fish pond out there?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. Do you know how deep his fish pond is?

22 MS. RENFROE: Excuse me, Your Honor. At this

23 point, I want to object only to make the

24 point that the question is going into a

subject that Dr. Connelly is prepared to

11

17

24

25

4

Page 349

1 address today but also prepared to address in

- 2 rebuttal. I'm perfectly willing to let her
- answer the question so long as we don't waive
- 4 our right to have her testify about that in
- 5 rebuttal.
- 6 JUDGE PERRAULT: All right. Does Henning
- 7 have a problem with that?
- 8 MR. WIMBERLEY: I don't think so, Your Honor.
- 9 MS. RENFROE: Thank you.
- 10 JUDGE PERRAULT: Please proceed.
- 11 A. Okay. I want to change my answer. You
- 12 said, Are you aware that Mr. Henning wants to put
- 13 in -- you said a fish pond?
- 14 BY MR. WIMBERLEY:
- 15 Q. Or that he might.
- 16 A. Okay. Well, that was not in his
- 17 deposition for what he said he wanted to do with
- 18 the property, but I can talk about a fish pond if
- 19 you want to.
- 20 Q. Okay. What I want to know is how deep
- 21 do you think the groundwater is there?
- 22 A. I--
- 23 Q. The shallow groundwater.
- 24 A. I am relying on the advice of David
- 25 Angle and Mike Purdom about the depth of the

- Page 351
- 1 to raise with you was you haven't analyzed how
- 2 toxic the groundwater might be to animals that may
- 3 encounter it; that's correct?
- 4 A. So I haven't looked at the groundwater
- 5 and analyzed that. But I have looked at the water
- 6 in the blowout pond itself and looked at the
- 7 quality of that water, and that is safe for
- 8 aquatic species.
- Q. And you're saying that that's not
- 10 connected to the groundwater?
  - A. I don't think it is.
- Q. But you haven't analyzed and done the
- work that would be necessary to have an opinion
- 14 about whether the shallow groundwater, if it did
- 15 encounter animals, whether it would have a toxic
- 16 effect on them? You haven't done that work today?
  - A. I haven't done that work. I could, but
- 18 I haven't.
- 19 Q. Okay.
- 20 MR. WIMBERLEY: I think that's all I have,
- 21 Your Honor. Thank you.
- 22 JUDGE PERRAULT: Any redirect?
- 23 MS. RENFROE: Yes, Your Honor.
  - JUDGE PERRAULT: Please proceed.
    - REDIRECT EXAMINATION

Page 350

Page 352

- 1 groundwater. And to my understanding, the
- 2 groundwater does not intersect, for example, the
- 3 blowout pond that's there now that's 15 feet deep.
- Q. Do you know if the groundwater would
- 5 intersect a pond that was 25 feet deep?
- 6 A. I'm not really a groundwater specialist.
- 7 I don't know that a fish pond is going to be
- 8 25 feet deep. So it's -- let's put it this way:
- 9 For a recreational pond in Louisiana, I don't
- think 25 feet deep is really typical.
- 11 Q. Okay.
- 12 A. But I don't know.
- Q. Are you an expert in fish ponds?
- 14 A. I mean, I've cultivated fish, but I'm
- 15 not an expert in fish ponds.
- Q. I'm just asking. I fish a lot. It's
- 17 common. It's not every one, but it's common to
- 18 have 25-30-foot holes in ponds.
- 19 A. I was really relying on some guidance
- 20 from LSU Ag, I think it is. It's either LSU Ag or
- 21 Louisiana Wildlife and Fisheries. But
- 22 recreational ponds for, for example, bass, the
- 23 bass need to thrive in about 4 feet of water. So
- 24 I wouldn't know about the 25 feet.
- 5 Q. Okay. But my only point that I wanted

- 1 BY MS. RENFROE:
  - Q. Your Honor, members of the panel,
- 3 Dr. Connelly, good morning. It's still morning.
  - Let me pick up with that very last point
- 5 that Counsel was asking you about.
- 6 He was asking you whether you had done
- the work to analyze whether the groundwater, the
- 8 shallow groundwater, would have any effect on, I
- 9 think he said, animal species at the site. And
- 10 what is your opinion, Dr. Connelly, based on your
- 11 expertise and your specific investigation of the
- 12 conditions at this site, as to whether animals
- 13 would have any exposure to ground -- to the
- 14 shallow groundwater?
- 15 A. Right. So the animals don't have
- 16 exposure to the shallow groundwater. Per what I
- 17 understand about groundwater, they don't have
- 18 access to it, so it's considered an incomplete
- 19 pathway.
- 20 Q. And is that why you didn't evaluate the
- 21 groundwater?
- 22 A. Yes.
  - Q. All right. Now, you were telling us a
- 24 few minutes ago about -- in response to questions
- 25 about your barium analysis, that DEQ and DNR have

Page 355

### DNR HEARING - HENNING MGMT. VS. CHEVRON DAY 2

Page 353

- 1 both accepted your barium speciation methodology?
- 2
- 3 Q. That you had presented to them in prior
- 4 cases?
- 5 A. Yes.
- Q. Can you tell us the names of some of 6
- 7 those prior cases --
- 8 MR. WIMBERLEY: Objection, Your Honor. I
- 9 didn't get into that on cross.
- 10 MS. RENFROE: I believe he did, Your Honor,
- 11 and I believe he asked all kinds of questions
- 12 about barium speciation. And she responded
- 13 by saying DNR had and DEQ had accepted barium
- speciation methodology. And I'm simply 14
- 15 following up to ask what are the names of
- 16 those cases.
- 17 JUDGE PERRAULT: I'm going to allow it
- 18 because I heard barium speciation.
- 19 MS. RENFROE: Thank you.
- 20 A. We did barium speciation at the East
- 21 White Lake site, we did it at LA Wetlands site, we

1 methodology and results were presented by you to

Q. And it's your testimony that in those 5 cases, one or both agencies accepted the barium

A. Yes. As a matter of fact, they asked

Q. And is that the -- is the method that

10 you used in those cases the same approach, same

11 methodology you used to speciate the barium in

15 what barium does to animals if ingested. Did you

17 Henning Management property, did you see any

22 that the barium at the site is causing any adverse

Q. So then no evidence that would suggest

Q. And has anyone presented to you, anyone

18 evidence, any whatsoever, of toxicity to either

16 see, based on your site investigation at the

19 plants or animals from barium at the site?

Q. Now, you were asked some questions about

speciation methodology that you presented?

- 22 did it, I believe, at Hero Lands. Those are a few
- 23 that I can think of right now.

2 either DEQ, DNR or both?

A. Correct.

3

7

8

13

20

21

24

25

12 this case?

A. Yes.

- 24 BY MS. RENFROE:
- 25 Q. In which the barium speciation

1 from the Henning Management part of the case,

- presented to you any evidence to suggest that the
- barium at the site is causing any adverse
- ecological effect?
  - A. No.
  - Q. And while we're on that topic,
- Dr. Connelly, did anybody that you know of
- associated with Henning Management in this case,
- did anybody perform an ecological risk assessment
- of the conditions at the Henning Management site
- like you did?

12

- A. I don't think so.
- 13 Q. So you're the only one in this case
  - who's done an ecological evaluation of the
  - conditions at the Henning Management property?
- A. I think Walker Wilson did a plant survey
- 17 and he also, you know, he walked the property but
- he did not do an ecological risk assessment.
- 19 Q. Now, with respect to the various lines
- of evidence that you told the panel about, you included -- you told us about your vegetation
- survey, your wildlife survey, your habitat
- evaluation and your quantitative risk assessment,
- all of which you did at the Henning Management
- 25 property and you've described this morning.

Page 354

- Page 356
- Have you done each of those steps and presented the results of your work to DNR in other
- cases, in other most feasible plan cases?
- Q. And has the DNR accepted your
- methodology for performing a vegetation survey?
  - A. Yes.
- Q. Have they accepted your methodology for
- doing a wildlife survey?
- 10 A. Yes.

7

- Q. And what about your methodology for 11
- doing a habitat evaluation?
- A. Yes. 13
- 14 Q. And then the method that you used for
- doing a quantitative risk assessment, has DNR
- accepted that approach in prior cases? 16
- A. Yes. 17
- Q. Most feasible plan cases? 18
- A. Yes. 19
- 20 Q. Now, you were also asked some questions
- about the hazard quotients. And I know the panel,
- I'm sure, will be very interested to go back and
- look at your slide 32, which summarizes all of
- your calculated hazard quotients that you
- calculated as part of your quantitative risk

225-291-6595 www.just-legal.net

A. Correct.

23 ecological effect?

Just Legal, LLC

Fax:225-292-6596 setdepo@just-legal.net

|                      | Dago 257   |          |   |
|----------------------|--|----------|---|
|                      | Page 357   |          | Page 359  |
| 1                    | The state of the s | 1        | Perrault, administrative law judge. We've       |
| 2                    | 1  | 2        | come back on the record for Docket              |
| 3                    | those questions?   | 3        | No. 2022-6003. And does the panel have any      |
| 4                    | A. Yes.  | 4        | questions for Dr. Connelly?                     |
| 5                    | Q. Now, based on calculations, were there  | 5        | PANELIST OLIVIER: Yes, we do.                   |
| 6                    | any hazard quotients that even approached 1?   | 6        | JUDGE PERRAULT: Please proceed. State your      |
| 7                    | A. No.   | 7        | name for the record.                            |
| 8                    | Q. In fact, I think you highlighted in   | 8        | PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier.              |
| 9                    | green the highest one and it was 0.232; correct?   | 9        | Hey, Ms. Connelly, how are you doing?           |
| 10                   | A. Yes; correct.   | 10       | THE WITNESS: Good.                              |
| 11                   | Q. So fair to say that there were no hazard  | 11       | PANELIST OLIVIER: So it was brought up about    |
| 12                   | •  | 12       | installing potentially a pond on maybe some     |
| 13                   | A. Correct.  | 13       | of the AOIs on the property. And so my          |
| 14                   | Q. And you weren't presented with any  | 14       | question is if you were aware or if you knew    |
| 15                   | calculations by anybody else to suggest that there   | 15       | that a pond was planned to be installed on      |
| 16                   | were hazard quotients of 2 or 3 or higher?   | 16       | any of the AOIs, would you have included a      |
| 17                   | A. Right. That's correct, I wasn't.  | 17       | potential shallow groundwater contact within    |
| 18                   | Q. And so, to wrap up, then, were you  | 18       | your ecological assessment?                     |
| 19                   | presented with any evidence during your  | 19       | THE WITNESS: I think I wouldn't have because    |
| 20                   | examination by counsel for Henning Management that   | 20       | my best evidence is that the ponds would not    |
| 21                   | suggests to you that there was any adverse effect  | 21       | be deeper deep enough to encounter the          |
| 22                   | to the vegetation at the Henning Management  | 22       | shallow groundwater. So for example, the        |
| 23                   | property from oil field constituents?  | 23       | blowout pond is 15 feet deep, Bayou Lacassine   |
| 24                   | A. No.   | 24       | is 10 feet deep, the shallow ditches on the     |
| 25                   | Q. Were you presented with any evidence  | 25       | property are just a few feet deep; and then     |
|                      | Page 358   |          | Page 360  |
| 1                    | from counsel for Henning Management to suggest   | 1        | the guidance I have for recreational ponds      |
| 2                    |  | 2        | doesn't put them as deep as encountering        |
| 3                    | the Henning Management property from oil field   | 3        | shallow groundwater, so I don't think I would   |
| 4                    | constituents?  | 4        | have included that.                             |
| 5                    | A. No.   | 5        | PANELIST OLIVIER: And just because it was       |
| 6                    | Q. So is is it then does your opinion  | 6        | brought up earlier, they mentioned a depth as   |
| 7                    |  | 7        | deep as 25 feet. So if you were to evaluate     |
| 8                    |  | 8        | based on 25 feet, would that change your        |
| 9                    | Management property?   | 9        | decision?                                       |
| 10                   |  | 10       | THE WITNESS: So my problem with that is I       |
| 11                   | MS. RENFROE: Thank you. Those are all the  | 11       | haven't really investigated groundwater. I      |
| 12                   | •  | 12       | haven't looked at the concentrations. I         |
| 13                   | JUDGE PERRAULT: Does the panel have any  | 13       | don't know if 25 feet would encounter the       |
| 14                   |  | 14       | shallow groundwater. You may want to save       |
| 15                   | PANELIST OLIVIER: Could we take a 15-minute  | 15       | that question for Dave Angle because he will    |
| 16                   |  | 16       | be able to answer that and Angela Levert can    |
| 17                   | JUDGE PERRAULT: Any objection to that?   | 17       | probably answer it too. It's just, I would      |
| 18                   | MS. RENFROE: That's fine.  | 18       | have to know: Does the 25 feet encounter the    |
|                      | MR. BRYANT: Fine.  | 19       | shallow groundwater? I think it doesn't. I      |
| 119                  |  | 20       | don't know. And that would inform my            |
| 19<br>20             |  | 21       | opinion.  |
| 20                   | break. We'll be back at. I guess, 11:25  |          | ~ F ~   |
| 20<br>21             | break. We'll be back at, I guess, 11:25. (Recess taken at 11:11 a.m. Back on   |          | PANELIST OLIVIER: Thank you                     |
| 20<br>21<br>22       | (Recess taken at 11:11 a.m. Back on  | 22       | PANELIST OLIVIER: Thank you. THE WITNESS: Okay. |
| 20<br>21<br>22<br>23 | (Recess taken at 11:11 a.m. Back on record at 11:37 a.m)   | 22<br>23 | THE WITNESS: Okay.                              |
| 20<br>21<br>22       | (Recess taken at 11:11 a.m. Back on  | 22       |   |

Page 361 Page 363 JUDGE PERRAULT: That's all the questions? 1 1 voice up. Okay? 2 PANELIST OLIVIER: Yes. A. Okay. 3 JUDGE PERRAULT: You may call your next Q. It's a large room and I want to make 4 sure everybody can hear you. witness. 5 A. Okay. Thank you. MS. RENFROE: Thank you, Your Honor. At this time, we will call Angela Q. Tell us who you are employed by. 6 7 A. I work for ERM, Environmental Resources 8 JUDGE PERRAULT: How are you doing? Please Management, with my colleague, Helen, and Mike 9 state your name for the record. Purdom is another colleague of mine, who you heard THE WITNESS: I'm Angela Levert. 10 10 JUDGE PERRAULT: And please spell your last Q. And Dave Angle, I think. 11 11 12 12 A. And Dave Angle as well. 13 THE WITNESS: It's L-E-V-E-R-T. Q. Another colleague that the panel will 13 ANGELA LEVERT, get a chance to meet this afternoon, I expect. 14 14 Now, even though you may be well-known 15 having been first duly sworn, was examined and 15 testified as follows: to members of the DNR panel and the DNR, I think 16 17 DIRECT EXAMINATION it's important for this record and for every one MS. RENFROE: Your Honor, as a housekeeping 18 of these panel members to really know about you and your expertise and your background. 19 matter, we do have copies of Ms. Levert's 19 20 PowerPoint presentation, which I'd like to 20 So can you take a minute and tell the 21 panel about both your education and your area of 22 JUDGE PERRAULT: Please do so. expertise? 23 MS. RENFROE: Just for efficiency, I would 23 A. Sure. My educational background is in 24 also like to hand to you and the panel 24 environmental chemistry. In my master's work in 25 members a copy of her RECAP evaluation, which 25 environmental chemistry, I actually completed in Page 362 Page 364 1 the school of public health at UNC. And that is already in evidence as a portion of 1 provided a really good foundation for the kind of 2 Exhibit 1. So let me, if I may, hand those work that I'm doing now, which is risk assessment 3 and focus on public health protection. And I've JUDGE PERRAULT: Yes, please. 5 MS. RENFROE: May I proceed, Your Honor? been doing that kind of work for a long time now, JUDGE PERRAULT: Yes, please. just over 30 years. And the majority of that, 6 MS. RENFROE: Thank you. over the last 25 years, was with a focus 7 specifically on implementing RECAP in Louisiana. BY MS. RENFROE: Q. Good morning. A little bit left of the And I've had the good fortune to be able to work morning, Ms. Levert. with the DEQ and members at the DNR regularly on 10 11 A. Good morning. these projects to present to them, work with them O. Thank you for joining us this morning. 12 not just in litigation but that is my 13 Can you state your full name for the record, regulatory -- my routine regulatory practice is 14 please? working directly with DNR and DEQ on RECAP 15 A. It's Angela Levert. 15 investigations, RECAP evaluations and hopefully Q. Ms. Levert, this is not your first time closing out sites to completion with the RECAP to appear in front of a panel of the DNR, is it? 17 program. 17 A. That's correct. I have done this before Q. You've done hundreds of risk 18 with a number of you guys. assessments, human health risk assessments? Q. All right. Now I'm going to ask you to 20 A. Yes. Yes, I have. 20 21 move that microphone a little closer to you. 21 Q. And of those hundreds, most or many were A. Yeah, tell me if this helps. 22 22 done under Louisiana's RECAP? Q. We'll see. 23 23 A. That's right, because the program's been 24 A. Okay. in place now since '98, right, so 25 years. The Q. And I'm going to need you to keep your most recent promulgation was 2023, but RECAP has

Page 365 Page 367 1 been around for that long and obviously, then, has 1 BY MS. RENFROE: 2 a long history of implementation learnings and 2 Q. Is this a copy of your risumi or curriculum vitae? 3 improvement and development over time, yes. 3 Q. And of your experience in doing human A. It is. Q. And can you tell the -- tell us if it is 5 health risk assessments, and particularly RECAP 6 an accurate compilation of your education and 6 evaluations, tell us about your work with oil 7 field sites in Louisiana in particular, if you professional experience. 8 would. 8 A. It is, yes. MS. RENFROE: Your Honor, at this time, I A. Sure. A lot of my sites do end up being 9 10 oil field-related in some way, shape, or form, offer Chevron Exhibit 145 into evidence. 10 JUDGE PERRAULT: No objection. It shall be 11 whether it's an industry that is in support of E&P 11 12 or cases like this one or projects like this one 12 13 that are E&P sites. And, of course, there are 13 MS. RENFROE: Thank you. At this time, Your 14 many of these kinds of sites that aren't in a 14 Honor, I would also now tender Ms. Levert as 15 regulatory program with the DNR. That's a regular an expert in the areas of environmental data 15 16 part of my practice. And what that means for me 16 evaluation, environmental chemistry, 17 is we are routinely looking at a small number of environmental human health assessment and 17 18 constituents that we've been focusing on for many, 18 RECAP. 19 many years now. JUDGE PERRAULT: Do you have any questions? 19 Q. And have you actually appeared before 20 20 MR. CARMOUCHE: Yeah. 21 the DNR in most feasible plan hearings like the VOIR DIRE EXAMINATION 21 one we're in today? BY MR. CARMOUCHE: 22 A. I have. This is actually my -- let's 23 23 Q. Good midday. 24 see. This is No. 8 for me. 24 A. Midday, yeah. Hello, Mr. Carmouche. 25 Q. And can you name the other cases in 25 Q. Good afternoon. I took your deposition Page 368 Page 366 1 which you offered testimony of -- on RECAP, your before. 2 RECAP evaluations in other most feasible plan The 2003 version, were you involved in 3 hearings? 3 the development of that version? A. Sure. Sure. And I have listed them A. Not in the development, but I have 5 here, but I'll use the project names as I know followed the revisions of RECAP through the years 6 them. The most recent one being the Newman of promulgation, '98, 2000, 2003. And each time 7 project, Savoie, Poppadoc. East White Lake is that there has been an issue of a draft or a 8 another. The Hero Lands property -- that one was potential revision to RECAP, I have participated 9 in Belle Chasse -- Louisiana Wetlands, and in the review of that document --10 Franklin, the Jeanerette Lumber site. Those are 10 O. Right. 11 the ones that I have been involved with. 11 A. -- and provided comments or -- I have 12 Q. In those cases, have you been accepted provided comments, I think, each time, as a matter 13 by the respective DNR panels as an expert in the 13 of fact. 14 area of environmental data evaluation, Q. And that's what I'm trying to get to. 14 15 environmental chemistry, human health risk 15 You're involved in the process in commenting, 16 assessment and RECAP? either for ERM or for oil companies, as to drafts 17 A. Yes, I have. and other versions of RECAP that have happened in 18 Q. And have courts also accepted you as an the past; is that fair? 19 expert in one or more of those areas? A. Right. As a practitioner in RECAP, that 19 20 A. Yes. And in the same areas of study, 20 is true, providing info- -- well, evaluation, 21 that's correct. questions. That's part of my regular practice. Q. Ms. Levert, let me hand you a copy of So yes, when the drafts have come out, I've issued 22 what's been marked as Chevron Exhibit 145. 23 23 questions or comments to the agency about that, 24 MS. RENFROE: And if I may, Your Honor, hand 24 yes. 25 this to the Court and the panel members. Q. Do you recall ever objecting and 25

Page 369

1 disagreeing with anything that was written in the

- 2 2003 version?
- 3 MS. RENFROE: Your Honor, let me object to
- 4 this question. What -- this is really going
- 5 to establishing bias of the witness. He can
- 6 do that if he wants to on his
- 7 cross-examination. It's not a question that
- 8 goes to her qualifications.
- 9 MR. CARMOUCHE: It goes to her credibility as
- to her knowledge about RECAP, which she's
- introducing her as an expert.
- MS. RENFROE: Again, it's appropriate for
- 13 cross-examination, not for traverse.
- 14 MR. CARMOUCHE: I'll do it in cross, Your
- 15 Honor.
- 16 JUDGE PERRAULT: Let's go ahead and save it
- 17 for cross
- 18 MR. CARMOUCHE: Okay.
- 19 JUDGE PERRAULT: Is there an objection to
- 20 this witness being admitted as an expert?
- 21 MR. CARMOUCHE: No, Your Honor.
- 22 JUDGE PERRAULT: No objection. She shall be
- 23 admitted for the reasons cited earlier. There
- 24 were too many for me to remember.
- 25 MS. RENFROE: Just for the record, I'll be

Page 371

- 1 about how my RECAP evaluation did specifically
- 2 support our development of Chevron's most feasible
- 3 plan that we've offered to the panel.
- Q. Ms. Levert, in evidence already is
- 5 Exhibit 45, which is a copy of RECAP. Do you --
- 6 you have a copy of RECAP with you?
- A. Yes. Yes, yes, yes.
  - Q. You have your own personal copy with
- 9 you?

8

- 10 A. I have my own personal copy.
- 11 Q. Your working copy. Got to keep your
- 12 voice up for me.
- 13 A. Okay.
- Q. I'm not going to burden you with another
- 15 copy of this, but if the panel members need their
- 6 own copy of RECAP, we're happy to provide it.
- So with that, then, what I'd like to do
- 18 is ask you to give the panel a high-level kind of
- 19 an executive summary overview of your RECAP
- 20 evaluations with -- starting with soil.
- A. Sure. So for soil, our evaluation under
- 22 RECAP included all of the data that was collected
- 23 in the admission areas. And that evaluation
- 24 indicates to us that the concentrations in soil
- 25 uniformly are below the MO-2 RECAP standards for

Page 372

Page 370

glad to recite them.

- 2 JUDGE PERRAULT: Please.
- 3 MS. RENFROE: Environmental data evaluation,
- 4 environmental chemistry, human health risk
- 5 assessment, and RECAP.
- 6 JUDGE PERRAULT: Okay.
- 7 MS. RENFROE: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 8 REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 9 BY MS. RENFROE:
- Q. So Ms. Levert, did you perform a human
- 11 health risk assessment under RECAP with respect to
- 12 the Henning Management property in this case?
- 13 A. Yes, I did.
- Q. So we're going to be talking about that
- 15 in some detail. But before we get into that
- 16 detail, I'd like you to give the panel and the
- 17 judge a road map, just a high-level road map of
- 18 your presentation today.
- A. Sure. So I'll start off with just a
- 20 summary of the findings of my evaluation. And
- 21 I'll talk about soil first and then groundwater.
- 22 And then we'll do a bit of a deep dive into the
- 23 methodology. And I promise to try to not put you
- to sleep. But we will do a little bit of a deepdive into the methodology, and I'll also talk

- 1 nonindustrial and residential land use.
  - JUDGE PERRAULT: Please speak louder.
- 3 A. With regard to salt in soil, it's not
- 4 as -- I think it was Dr. Kind who talked about
- 5 this -- that's not a concern for us for direct
- 6 human contact. But our focus for salt in soil,
- 7 then, is groundwater protection. And our
- 8 evaluation of salt in soil above the shallow
- 9 water-bearing zone and looking at soil in the
- 10 deeper profile demonstrates that salt is
- 11 protective of the shallow Class 3 groundwater and
- 12 does not pose a risk to the deeper Chicot Aquifer.
- 13 BY MS. RENFROE:
- Q. So I know you're going to take us into a
- 5 very interesting and thorough tour of your RECAP
- 16 evaluation. But again, to let the panel know what
- 17 your opinion is, based on your RECAP evaluation of
- soils, is there any reason for corrective action
- 19 for a human health risk reason?
- 20 A. No. Based on the RECAP analysis, there
- 21 is not a reason for a remediation to protect human
- 22 health under RECAP.
  - Q. Can you give the panel a high-level
- 4 overview of your opinions, based on your RECAP
- evaluation, with respect to groundwater?

Page 373

A. Yes. With respect to groundwater,

- 2 constituents that are site-related constituents,
- 3 E&P-related constituents were identified in the
- 4 shallow water-bearing zone. And that
- water-bearing zone isn't currently used for any
- 6 purpose beneath the site or within a mile of the
- site. Our study indicates that it is Class 3
- groundwater and, therefore, is not considered a
- potential water supply, is not regulated as a
- potential water supply under RECAP.

11

But we do, for Class 3 groundwater, look

- 12 at the potential for constituents in groundwater to migrate and to potentially discharge to surface
- water. Based on our geologic study at the
- 15 property, that's an incomplete pathway, given the
- 16 depth to groundwater. And so given that it is an
- 17 incomplete pathway, the constituents in
- 18 groundwater do not pose a threat to receiving
- surface water body. And our delineation of the
- constituents in the groundwater confirm that we
- are not seeing migration to a receiving surface 21
- 22 water body.
- 23 Q. So based on your RECAP evaluation of 24 potential human health risk at the site, is there
- 25 any human health risk reason to remediate or

1 perform any corrective action as to groundwater at

A. Not for purposes of human health.

Q. So let's now take our next step and

assessment. My first question to you is why did

reason is that Chevron has committed to leaving

11 that complies with the RECAP regulations. RECAP

10 this property in a safe condition and a condition

13 evaluate the safety of property for human health.

16 generated data that go beyond the 29-B parameters

17 and are specifically addressed under RECAP. It is

21 experience that the DNR has applied RECAP as an

applicable regulatory standard for public health

protection, which is a requirement of an MFP, by

So RECAP is the tool that allows us to

18 our experience that DNR in the past has required

19 that when that's the case, these constituents be

20 evaluated using RECAP. And also, it's our

12 is a tool that we use here in Louisiana to

14 So that is one driver for our application.

15 Another is that investigations at the site

you apply RECAP in doing your risk assessment?

A. There were several reasons. A primary

5 actually begin your tour of your RECAP risk

Page 375

Page 376

- 1 look at public health protection. So those are
- 2 the reasons that we've done that here.
  - Q. Has the DNR recently issued a most
- 4 feasible plan that informed or guided your RECAP
- 5 risk assessment in this case?
- A. Yes. And each time that we go through
- this process, we learn more about the DNR's
- practice in terms of applying that regulation.
- The most recent MFP, the Newman MFP or the Drew
- estate MFP, included a decision document that was
- helpful to me as a RECAP practitioner, a risk
- assessment practitioner, to understand
- specifically how DNR has been using RECAP in the
- past. I had observation from my own experience,
- and what that decision document confirmed for me 15
- is that DNR has recognized that that regulation
- has applicable methods, evaluation methods, and
- remediation standards for constituents that are
- E&P constituents and sites, like E&P sites, and, 19
- therefore, the DNR has used RECAP as an applicable
- 21 regulation in their MFP process.
  - And in fact, that particular document
- 23 acknowledged that DNR has done so in all Act 312
- matters where groundwater, for example, was an
- 25 issue. So that was confirmation for me about how

Page 374

1 to proceed with the use of RECAP in this process.

Q. Ms. Levert, have you reviewed all of the 2 the site?

22

- submissions to DNR made by Henning Management as
  - well as Chevron?
  - A. Yes, I have, as part of this project, 5
  - 6 yes.
  - Q. So you've actually read the proposed
  - most feasible plan submitted by Henning
  - Management?
  - A. Yes, I have. 10
  - 11 Q. Does the Henning Management proposed
  - 12 most feasible plan, is it based on a RECAP risk
  - evaluation like the one you've done?
  - 14 A. No. The Henning plan does not rely on a
  - 15 RECAP evaluation, and it does not include a RECAP
    - evaluation as part of that plan.
  - 17 Q. So the Henning Management proposed most
  - 18 feasible plan is not a human health risk-based
  - plan, is it? 19
  - 20 A. It is not.
  - 21 Q. So let's move now to the steps that you
  - followed to perform your RECAP risk evaluation.
  - Before I ask you a question, I'm going to ask the
  - Court a question. 24
    - MS. RENFROE: Judge, we can go -- we're

225-291-6595 www.just-legal.net

definition of an MFP.

23

24

25

Just Legal, LLC

Fax:225-292-6596 setdepo@just-legal.net

7

Page 377

1 prepared to go as long as you and the panel

- 2 would like us to. I think we're going to
- 3 need to take about another hour for our --
- JUDGE PERRAULT: Is this a good place for a 4
- 5
- MS. RENFROE: It is. Although we can keep 6
- 7 going if you'd like. It's the pleasure of
- 8 the Court.
- JUDGE PERRAULT: Y'all want to take lunch 9
- 10 now?
- PANELIST OLIVIER: I think it's a good time, 11
- if everybody agrees, since it's 12:00. 12
- JUDGE PERRAULT: Let's break now and then 13
- we'll come back at 1:00 o'clock. 14
- (Lunch recess taken at 11:58 a.m. Back on 15
- record at 1:05 p.m.) 16
- JUDGE PERRAULT: We're back on the record. 17
- 18 Today's date is February 7th, 2023.
- It's now 1:05. We just had a lunch recess. 19
- This is Docket 2022-6003 in the matter of 20
- Henning versus Chevron. I'm Charles 21
- 22 Perrault, administrative law judge, and I
- would like Counsel to continue your direct 23
- 24 exam of your witness Angela Levert.
- MS. RENFROE: Thank you. Good afternoon, 25

1 that the data that we have available to us meets

- what in RECAP we call definitive data, the
- requirements for definitive data; that is, they
- are reliable, reproducible, verifiable and that supports us relying on that to make a conclusion
- about risk and about remediation for the site.
- So once we've identified the data set
- that we consider to be valid, we carried that
- through a screening step for both soil and for
- groundwater and then moved in to management 10
- options for each of those media. And, of course,
- the outcome of that whole process is to identify
- whether or not there are constituents in areas
- that would constitute what we call a final AOI, a
- final AOI that requires some sort of management,
- remediation, exposure control, any sort of further
- action as opposed to no further action.
- Q. Now, did you perform each and every one 18 of these steps for your RECAP analysis of the 19
- Henning Management site?
  - A. Yes. Yes, I did.
- Q. After performing all of these steps, 22
- what conclusion did you reach about whether any
- corrective action is needed for human health risk
- purposes at this site?

Page 378

Page 380

Page 379

- Your Honor. Good afternoon, members the
- panel and Ms. Levert. Thanks for coming 2
- 3 back.
- THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 5 BY MS. RENFROE:
- Q. Let's now start your tour, giving the
- panel a tour of your RECAP human health risk
- assessment. So if you would, describe the steps
- and tell us what you have on your slide 7.
- A. Sure. This flow chart is just a really 10
- 11 basic overview of the steps that I've taken and
- 12 the scope of the work that I've done specifically
- for this evaluation. And you'll recognize it as a
- typical, common flow chart for the RECAP process
- if you guys have reviewed some of these in the 15
- 16 past.
- 17 The first step, of course, is the data
- collection. And I just want to point out that at
- this particular site, at the Henning site, we did
- take some steps as part of the data collection to
- specifically generate data that would support 21
- human health risk evaluation, a RECAP evaluation. 22
- That was one of our objectives. We then went into
- a data usability, data quality review; and of
- course, the objective of that step is to confirm

- A. We did not identify any final AOIs; that
- is, areas that were in excess of the final RECAP
- 3 standards and require action to comply with the
- health-based standards of RECAP.
- O. So let's now focus a little more
- specifically on the first two steps; that is, the
- data collection and the data validation.
- Can you share with the panel your
- observations about the data collected and whether
- that data, that data set, supports a RECAP 10
- 11 evaluation?
  - A. Yes. Mike Purdom shared a lot of
- information about our program in general, but I
- want to take a look at it from the RECAP
- perspective and share what my observations are
  - about that.
    - First, the data set that was generated
- here -- and this is true in general when we
- investigate E&P sites and sites for RECAP, in
- general, all kinds of sites. The data set was
- 21 generated by what we would call a biased sampling
- design. So both ICON and ERM went to places on 23 the property where we expected that there was the
- greatest potential for impact, so in the footprint
- of historical activities, pits, tank batteries.

Page 383

### DNR HEARING - HENNING MGMT. VS. CHEVRON DAY 2

Page 381

1 That presents -- that provides a biased data set.

2 Now, that's consistent with our objectives for

3 RECAP, which are to make sure that we are

4 characterizing the property in a way that allows

us to do a conservative, protective human health

evaluation.

12

Our program, ERM's program, included components of both sampling and laboratory analysis, as I mentioned, to support specifically

RECAP evaluation. And I've listed some examples

here on the slide in these bullets.

And the first example is we performed extensive delineation with the objective of

generating a data set that we believe would

satisfy the requirements of RECAP for delineation

16 and also based upon our experience with what the

17 DNR has requested in past plans. So that was the

objective of our delineation, to try to satisfy

RECAP requirements and your needs in terms of

20 satisfying your requirements for delineation as we

21 have experienced those in the past.

22 With regard to hydrocarbons and

fractions, I just want to point out that two

24 bodies of data were collected to characterize TPH.

25 Dr. John Kind talked about that. ERM generated

1 in your opinion, in performing RECAP risk

evaluations, do you think that the data collected

for this site supports a RECAP evaluation?

A. I do. I think we have good lateral

distribution of the sampling. I think the sampling constituent list was appropriate for an

E&P site. We pursued vertical delineation in

clinical locations as well. So I do feel like

this data set supports a full RECAP evaluation.

Q. So to sum it up, you feel like there was 10 a sufficiently robust data set to perform a valid

12 **RECAP** evaluation?

A. Yes, and part of our plan, I know you're

aware, includes a little bit of additional

delineation and that will refine that

understanding. But I do feel this body of data

allowed us to form opinions about risk and form

opinions about whether or not remediation is

necessary to comply with the risk-based standards. 19

Q. So moving, then, to the second step;

that is, the data validation and quality usability

review. So after collecting the data that you've

described, how did you then go about evaluating

24 the reliability or usability of it?

A. Data quality review is a standard step

Page 382

20

25

Page 384

1 of a risk assessment; in fact, it's a required step of RECAP and risk assessment in general. And

really, any data-driven scientific exercise, data

quality review would be part of that program.

Our data quality review included looking 5

at components like the laboratory methods that

were employed, were they appropriate? The

laboratory QC; that is, their performance of those

methods, does it meet quality objectives?

Representativeness of the data, we looked at

comparability of the data, the split data set.

Those are examples of our data quality review.

Q. Now, can you tell us what observations 13

you reached about the usability of the data set

for the Henning Management site? 15

A. Yeah, overall, this is a robust data set

and of good quality, supportive of human health

risk assessment. I do have some specific quality

observations or really they're usability

observations. And as part of the RECAP process,

we are to communicate any limitations that we see

in the data set, and that's what I'm prepared to

23 do here.

Q. So can -- let's talk about the first of

25 those observations.

1 fraction data, including in the full G, D and O

2 ranges, so we feel like we do have a data set that

3 allows us to use the most robust kind of

4 characterization of hydrocarbons for risk

5 assessment purposes, and that is the fractions.

We also did collect indicator

parameters, PAHs in soil and BTEX in groundwater,

to support the quantitative risk assessment.

Q. Ms. Levert, in addition to considering the data set generated by ERM that you just

described, did you also consider the data

generated by ICON in your risk evaluation?

A. Yes, I did. We did not exclude the ICON 13 14 data.

Q. Is it important in your experience doing 15 16 risk assessments, and particularly risk

assessments under RECAP, to consider all of the 17 18

19 A. Yes. I mean, if we don't, we're failing

20 to take in the full picture and that doesn't give us the ability to provide as much information as

we actually have available for the site. And so

yes, I agree, it's important to use all of that 24 information.

Q. Now, having reviewed all of that data,

Page 385

1 same units. And that's what you see on the

- 1 A. Yeah, sure. So when we compared the
- 2 metals data sets for soil; that is, the ICON data
- 3 set versus the ERM data set, and did so in like4 units, we identified that the ICON data set was
- 5 consistently higher than the ERM results. Now,
- 5 Consistently ingher than the Extvi results. Now,
- 6 ICON and ERM actually use the same lab here. We 7 don't always have that situation. So we had a
- 8 good opportunity here to really study what's going
- 9 on and to put the data sets side by side because
- 10 it's the same lab and run in the same method.
- 11 There are 50 6010. The difference in the
- 12 execution of the method is that ICON requests that
- 13 the laboratory dry and grind the samples before
- 14 running it through 6010. And the ERM samples were
- 15 run as received. There was not a dry and grind
- 16 process. So ICON's results were reported in dry
- 17 weight after grinding. ERM's were reported in wet
- 18 weight; but, of course, the lab gives us moisture
- 19 content, so we're able to make the conversion. So
- 20 we can look at them dry weight/dry weight, and we
- 21 can look at them wet weight/wet weight.
- The drafts that I'm showing you right
- 23 here are all in dry weight. And the only samples
- 24 that I've included in these drafts are the ones
- s where we have side-by-side split samples.

- 2 left-hand side. And we actually saw a little bit
- 3 more of a difference in the barium results than
- 4 the other metals results.
  - Q. Let me interrupt you there.
  - A. Yeah.
  - Q. Do you expect to see the ICON data
- results higher than the ERM data results?
- A. Well, in like units, not consistently.
- 0 I mean, we expect to see variability and some ICON
- 11 results higher, some ERM results higher. But this
- 12 consistent -- and I will call it a bias, that the
- 3 results for ICON are biased high -- this
- consistent bias is not really what we would
- 15 expect.

On the right-hand side, that's just

- 17 another way to look at the same data set. A red
  - diagonal line would be a one to one. In a perfect world, both results were the same. ERM's
- concentrations are on the X axis, ICON's on the Y
- axis. The scattered dots are, by and large, above
- 22 the diagonal, indicating the concentrations are
- 23 higher in the ICON data set for most of the
- 24 samples than ERM. And that just indicates to us,
- 25 after studying the method, studying the details of

Page 386

Page 388

Page 387

- 1 The orange bars are the results for
- 2 ICON, and the blue bars are the results for ERM.
- 3 And so you can see that the blue bars are actually
- 4 greater than ICON's data -- ERM's results in about
- 5 80 percent of the samples. This is arsenic,
- 6 chromium, lead and zinc.
- 7 So that caused us to really look into
- 8 this just a little bit deeper. We engaged a data
- quality, data review expert within ERM to take a
- 10 look and do an actual data validation per
- 11 functional guidelines and to just confirm that the
- 12 laboratory was executing their analysis on the ERM
- 13 samples appropriately. Now, I say "the ERM
- 14 samples," because we have the ability to ask the
- 15 lab to provide us their backup and their details
- 16 for the work that we commissioned from them. And
- 17 her validation indicated that the laboratory
- 18 properly executed the analysis and the data are
- 19 valid.
- 20 So let's go to the next slide. I want
- 21 to focus on barium because, as you know, that's
- 22 really the constituent that we're focused on in
- 23 the soil here. And we did see the same result
- 24 with barium, about 80 percent of the samples, the
- 25 ICON result was higher when looking at that in the

- 1 this, it suggests to us that the grinding
- 2 component of the preparation is contributing to
- 3 this bias.
- And that makes sense because when we
- 5 grind the samples, we create additional surface
- 6 area, smaller particles and additional surface
- 7 area for the acid to extract metals from those
- 8 particles. And we believe that's what is
- 9 contributing to this bias. And with regard to
- 10 barium, perhaps the reason that we are seeing a
- 11 greater difference here is, remember, barium --
- 12 barite, barium sulfate, which is what we've
- 13 identified to be present here in the soil, is a
- 14 crystalline structure. So the grinding is
- 15 breaking the crystals into smaller pieces,
- creating additional surface area, allowing
- 17 additional extraction with the acid extraction,
- 18 giving a higher result for metals. So we believe
- 19 that's the explanation for the bias here, is that
- 20 grinding component of the preparation.
- Q. So does the sampling method required by RECAP, does it allow for the drying and grinding preparation?
- A. Well, it doesn't speak to that
- 25 specifically. What it does is it calls for a use

Page 389

1 of method 6010 3050 extraction. So those are

- 2 appropriate. And actually, the 3050 method does
- 3 indicate that you may, you may perform drying and
- 4 grinding if samples are wet or damp and that
- 5 drying and grinding doesn't change the extraction
- 6 of your anolytes, your target anolytes. Okay? So
- 7 it allows for that.
- Well, our samples weren't -- they're not
- sediment, they're not wet. They're of typical
- 0 soil moisture content, but more importantly, we
- 1 think that what this data set is telling us is
- 12 that when you examine the ground samples versus
- 3 the not, that the grinding is contributing to this
- 14 bias.
- Q. So the takeaway here so far is that
- 16 the -- at least in your view, it was the dry and
- 7 grinding preparation method that ICON instructed
- 18 the lab to use that likely explains why their
- 19 results are higher?
- 20 A. Right. Right. But let me explain:
- 21 What does this mean for me? Well, I didn't
- 22 exclude their data set, their metals data set. I
- 23 carried the full data set through the RECAP risk
- 24 evaluation. This is a bias that I believe we're
- 25 seeing in this data set. And I want to share that

- Page 391
- 1 the panel and noting in your report?
- 2 A. Well, just a couple of things and they
- 3 are noted in my report. If we go to the next
- 4 slide, I think. With regard to the fractions,
- 5 RECAP Appendix D provides specific guidance on how
- 6 to do risk assessment for petroleum hydrocarbon
- 7 sites. And I just want to point out that that is
- 8 what we're relying on for our hydrocarbon risk
- 9 evaluation here. We do have a complete set of
- 10 fraction data; that is, data in each location
- 11 where the TPH mixtures were also analyzed. So I
- 12 feel like we can perform a complete evaluation per
- 13 RECAP Appendix D.
- 14 And then the last one is just an
- 15 observation that some of the monitoring wells,
- when we were sampling, resulted in turribant
- 7 samples. That's true of some samples that were in
- 18 Area 1. It's true of the wells that purged dry.
- 19 So we did have challenges with turbidity which
- 20 doesn't meet the sampling quality objective. But
- 21 we, ERM, did filter the groundwater samples for
- 22 all of the locations. ICON also filtered some.
- 23 And both bodies of data are there in our report.
- 24 I've actually included both bodies of data in the
- 25 tables that I'm sharing as part of the risk

Page 390 Page 392

- 1 information with the panel. Barium is very often
- 2 a constituent of focus for us. Barite is the
- 3 constituent that is primarily found at these
- 4 sites. And so this is important to us.
- 5 There's a question of whether or not
- 6 that method is representative of what's
- 7 environmentally available. Because that's what
- 8 this is all about. In fact, that's what the
- 9 method says. Method 3050, 6010 -- 3050 in
- 10 particular -- is after extracting and reflecting
- 11 what is environmentally available.
- Well, this probably doesn't represent
- 13 what's environmentally available.
- Q. Meaning the ICON barium data?A. Right. In the field. In the ambient
- 16 environment. Okay? So in that sense, it's biased
- 16 environment. Okay: 30 in that sense, it's blased
- 17 high. Again, doesn't affect the conclusion of my
- 18 risk work. What it does affect is when we start
- 19 to look at delineation, as you might expect.
- 20 Because when we have these kinds of differences in 21 barium and we talk about delineation, it does
- 22 affect the way we view the data set for
- 23 delineation.
- Q. Were there any other observations about
- 25 the data set that you thought were worth noting to

- 1 evaluation. I wanted to bring your attention to 2 that as a daily usability item.
- Q. Now, you mentioned fraction data and indicator data, which ERM collected. Correct?
- A. That's correct. That's correct. Now
- with regard to the groundwater, both parties did
- run BTEX with regard to the soil. We returned to
- 8 the location where there was an exceedance of a
- a constraint where there was an exceedance of a
- 9 screening standard specifically to collect PAH data in that location.
- Q. Okay. I may be getting a little ahead
- 2 of myself or ahead of you, but just briefly, tell
- the panel why you collect fraction data and
- indicator data for purposes of a RECAP risk
- 15 assessment.
  - A. Sure. And I think that actually
- 7 Dr. John Kind did a really nice job of explaining
- that these fraction data really give us the best
- 19 picture of what the site-specific composition of
- 20 hydrocarbon is at the site. That's important at
- 21 sites like this that are old and weathered because
- 22 the composition will vary, depending upon
- weathering. And so in order for us to assign the most appropriate tox factor to this material at
- 25 this site at this point in time, fractioning is

Page 393

- 1 the way to do that. And PAHs are one of the more
- 2 toxic components potentially that we find in
- 3 petroleum hydrocarbons, PAHs specifically. And
- 4 that is the reason we also collect that data
- 5 independently or -- or not independently but in
- 6 combination with the fraction data.
- 7 Q. Did any party or anybody involved with
- 8 the Henning Management site investigation other
- 9 than ERM collect fraction data and indicator data?
- 10 A. No, that was part of our program with
- 11 the objective specifically of supporting a RECAP
- 12 evaluation.

13

- Q. So ICON didn't collect that data?
- 14 A. No. No.
- 15 Q. Okay. Now, despite the data quality
- 16 issue -- I shouldn't say data quality. I should
- 17 say usability observations that you just shared
- 18 with us, did you nevertheless consider all of the
- 19 data in your RECAP evaluation?
- 20 A. That's correct.
- 21 Q. In your opinion and based on your
- 22 experience working with DNR in -- with RECAP, if
- 23 someone attempts to perform a RECAP evaluation
- 24 without performing this kind of data quality and
- 25 data usability analysis, have they performed a

- Page 395
- A. Sure. We have good information about
- 2 that. One of the best pieces of information are
- 3 those drone videos that are fantastic. Of course,
- 4 aerial photos of the property over time
- 5 historically. I've visited the site. Our team
- 6 has spent a good bit of time at the site, and that
- 7 allows us to know that currently, there's portions
- 8 of the property that are used for farming
- 9 specifically for rice, other portions are unused
- 10 right now. Portions that have been used in the
- 1 past for agriculture are fallow right now. So
- 12 that is the current use of the property. I'm
- 13 aware, from reading Mr. Hennings' testimony
- 14 through deposition, that there are recreational
- 15 hunting leases on the property. So agriculture
- 16 and recreational hunting are the uses that I'm
- 7 aware of.
- Q. Okay. Now, what -- if you could tell
- 9 the panel, what scenario did you use for your soil
- RECAP evaluation?
- A. I'm using a nonindustrial scenario. And
- 22 the nonindustrial scenario, in RECAP, is a
- 23 residential scenario. That is, the parameters
- 24 assume an exposure in which a person lives on the
- 25 property, an adult, a child, and engages,

Page 394

Page 396

- 1 sufficient RECAP evaluation?
- 2 A. Well, I think that it would be deficient
- 3 in that it doesn't provide the ability to make
- 4 these kinds of observations and to observe where
- 5 we see bias or potential error, things that would
- 6 potentially affect decision-making regarding
- 7 things like delineation. So I think that would
- 8 fall short of not just the requirements of RECAP
- 9 but fall short of providing the full picture.
- Q. Let's move now to the next step in your
- 11 RECAP evaluation, and that is your soil assessment
- 12 under RECAP.
- 13 A. All right.
- Q. So can you explain to the panel the
- 15 areas at the Henning Management site that you
- 16 evaluated?
- 17 A. All right. So this would be just a
- 18 quick snapshot because you guys have seen this
- 19 before. But Areas 2, 4, 5, 6 and 8, the colored
- 20 outlined boxes, those are our admission areas.
- 21 I'm using the full body of data that was collected
- 22 for soil within those admission areas.
- Q. Now, let's talk about what you -- what
- 24 your understanding is about how the site is being
- 25 used. What can you tell us about that?

- 1 interacts with the property physically 365 days a
- 2 year, 24 hours a day.
- 3 So, and I'm choosing to use that
- 4 nonindustrial residential scenario for a couple of
- 5 reasons. Number one, it addresses potential for
- 6 alternative land use. Not that we have an
- 7 indication right now that that's an intention.
- 8 That was not expressed in Mr. Hennings' testimony,
- 9 but it does address that potential. It's also the
- 10 most conservative standard that is provided in
- 11 RECAP in that it assumes the greatest amount of
- 12 exposure relative to residence -- residents
- 13 relative to industrial or recreational. So by
- using this residential scenario, we are addressing
- 15 a full range of potential land uses in a
- 16 conservative way.
- 17 Q. All right. Now, with that in mind,
- 18 let's then -- if you would, walk us through your
- 19 screening analysis for soils at the property.
- 20 A. Sure.
- 21 THE WITNESS: Do you mind if I stand, Your
- 22 Honor?
- 23 JUDGE PERRAULT: Please proceed.
- 24 BY MS. RENFROE:
  - Q. And let's also maybe help direct the

Page 397

1 panel to a large printout of your table 11 in your

2 report, which is what we have on the screen at

3 Slide 16.

4 A. Right. So this is table 11. And this 5 is taken straight from the report. And I know

6 that some of you guys have seen this structure of

7 table before in some of our prior reports for

7 table before in some of our prior reports for8 projects.

9 This is the screening table in which we 10 are comparing the maximum concentration that was

11 reported in soil in each of the admission areas.

12 And so that's what my columns are here, is each of

13 the admission areas with maximum concentrations

14 listed and compared to the screening standards

15 here. And our screening standards here address

16 both direct contact and groundwater protection.

17 So these are screening standards taken directly

18 from RECAP. And what I've highlighted in blue are

19 those concentrations that are above a screening

20 standard. We have one fraction, aliphatics 8 to

21 10 in one location, one area and one location

22 specifically, one sample, that exceeded a

23 screening standard. And you can see by this

24 comparison that barium is the primary constituent

25 of concern for further risk assessment at the

Page 399

1 exposure concentration shall be evaluated in wet

2 weight. And for typical moisture contents, if

3 you're not talking about, for instance, a

4 sediment, a conversion to dry weight isn't

5 required for groundwater protection demonstration.

6 However, I did provide, in Appendix M, supporting

7 RECAP materials, a table in dry weight to compare

8 to the groundwater protection standards because I

9 know that's something we talk about in all of

10 these projects, so I wanted to make sure we

11 covered those bases. John Kind provided the

12 direct contact evaluation in dry weight. So we

3 have evaluated this data set in both ways. In

14 both ways.

20

24

25

In addition, as part of the litigation in this project, my expert report included a full

17 analysis in dry weight to confirm there's no

difference to the conclusions, whether we're

19 talking wet weight or dry weight.

Q. You mentioned RECAP allows or calls for

the analysis to be done using wet-weight data.

2 Would that be RECAP Section 2.8.2.1 for anybody

23 who wants to look it up?

A. That's right. That's right.

Q. So after you did your screening step,

Page 398

Page 400

1 property.

Now, because barium in each of the areas

3 did exceed the default groundwater protection

4 standard, which is 2,000 for barium, we did

5 collect SPLP data to evaluate groundwater

6 protection in a site-specific way, right? So

7 that's a provision in RECAP. Especially for

8 metals, if there's an exceedance of a default

groundwater protection standard, SPLP is a way for

10 us to move forward with a site-specific evaluation

11 of leachability.

12 And so we've done that, and in this row

13 here, listed under SPLP metals, you'll see SPLP

14 barium. These were the maximum concentrations

15 that were reported for barium in the leachate, and

16 I've compared it to the screening standard for

17 leachate. And that comparison indicates that the

8 leachate concentrations are considered protective

of groundwater for any classification and don't

20 require further evaluation for that pathway.

21 Q. Did you -- are these results reported in

22 wet weight or dry weight?

A. Oh, thank you for asking that. So this

table is expressed in wet weight. And that's

25 because RECAP, in its text, indicates that an

1 then tell us again which constituents did you

2 decide to carry forward into your management

3 option analysis?

A. Right. Primarily barium and an

5 additional fraction aliphatics 8 to 10.
6 Q. And what about barium as it relates to

groundwater protection?

A. Right. So we've done our SPLP

9 evaluation. We've compared to the leachate

o standard. That is our demonstration of

groundwater protection. I'll give a little more

detail about that SPLP data, how that collection

13 came about and what those are in a little bit.

Q. My next question has to do with AOIs.

And the panel is very familiar with what we mean

by that; but for the record that we're making,

17 what does that stand for?

A. The acronym is for "Area of

19 Investigation."

Q. How did you identify your areas of

1 investigation under your -- for your RECAP

22 evaluation?

A. So the AOI concept has a couple of

24 applications here. In the big sense, in the

25 big-picture sense, we talk about final AOI. And

14

Page 401

- 1 when we looked at that flow chart I described,
- 2 that's what we're after in the end: Are there any
- 3 final AOIs, areas that exceed a final RECAP
- standard? My conclusion regarding that is there
- are no final AOIs for this site.

But as we make our way through the RECAP

- process, there are points along the way where we
- also think about the concept of an AOI. So, for
- example, there is a preliminary, what we would
- 10 term a "preliminary AOI," associated with direct
- contact. And that is based upon a comparison of
- the data set to a direct contact screening
- standard. That gives us a preliminary AOI. And
- that is reflected in my figures 1 -- for barium,
- our focus here is 10 -- I think it's figures 106
- 16 to 111, 111. I think we included those in your
- package maybe.
- 18 O. Yeah. We did.
- MS. RENFROE: And let's see if we can bring 19
- up Slide 25, Jonah, please. 20
- 21 BY MS. RENFROE:
- Q. We'll advance to that slide in your 22
- presentation and just show an example of one of 23
- your AOIs.
- 25 A. The one before this; right. The slide

- Page 403
- 1 protection, a preliminary AOI for groundwater protection could be a comparison to the default
- groundwater protection standard of 2000. But
- because we took the step of collecting SPLP data,
- we're performing a site-specific evaluation, and
- there's not a need to identify that default
- preliminary AOI for groundwater protection
- purposes. We're using the leachate data to
- evaluate groundwater protection.
- BY MS. RENFROE:
- 11 Q. Thank you for that. I took us on a
- 12 little detour, but I thought that was important to
- talk about right now.
- MS. RENFROE: Jonah, can you return us to 14
  - Slide 16, please?
- 16 BY MS. RENFROE:

15

24

- Q. Now, you mentioned Dr. Kind just a few 17
  - minutes ago. The panel heard from him yesterday
- and he explained why he ruled out a pica
- ingestion, and I want you to explain to this panel
- why you did not utilize a pica ingestion rate in
- your RECAP evaluation.
- 23 A. Sure. Sure.
  - It's because -- well, number one, I
- 25 didn't identify that to be applicable to the

Page 402

Page 404

1 before this.

- MS. RENFROE: Slide 24, Jonah.
- A. Yes. So this is an example. I don't
- 4 know if that's in your packet, but it is in the
- full-risk evaluation. So what you see here is
- we've posted all of the data that we have available for barium, including all intervals,
- laterally and vertically. And what we've
- highlighted on this figure in blue is those
- locations where there is an exceedance of the
- default direct contact screening standard.
- So that is a display of how I am 12
- thinking through the AOI for direct contact. So
- that's a picture of our AOI for direct contact.
- Now, I didn't put a circle around it. I didn't
- need to do that because I'm using maximum
- concentrations, not attempting to calculate a 95
- UCL or anything like that. But this is a display
- 19 of the preliminary AOI relative to direct contact
- 20 standard. Now, the yellow is a highlight of a
- screening evaluation -- a screening level that 21
- we're going to talk about for delineation
- purposes. But it's the blue that reflect the
- direct contact screening standard. 24
- Now, with regard to groundwater 25

- 1 property currently. And based upon the
- information that we had about the site and we have
- 3 about the site, there was not an intention
- expressed by Mr. Henning to develop as
- residential. So that's one component of it, but
- the other component is, for a residential
- evaluation in general under RECAP, the reasonable
- maximum exposure scenario -- and that's a term in
- RECAP that we are required to evaluate,
- "reasonable maximum exposure" -- is the default
- residential scenario. So you go to the screening
- 12 tables, you see the RME scenario for residential.
- You go to the MO-1 tables, you see the RME
- scenario for residential. And that is the 14 15
  - required analysis for a residential land use.
- There is a provision in RECAP to apply 16
- or evaluate pica, and it addresses when there has been a very specific concern identified. It
- provides for that kind of analysis. That hasn't 19
- been identified at this property and that would
- 21 not be considered reasonable maximum exposure and
- intended to apply broadly as a RECAP standard and
- a remediation standard. When there is such an
- observation, it is looked at and evaluated in a
- 25 very site-specific and localized way.

Page 405

Q. Now, you mentioned that you're using,

- 2 for your RECAP evaluation, a nonindustrial
- 3 scenario. So essentially when you were evaluating
- 4 potential human health risks at this property, you
- 5 were evaluating it as if it was a residential
- 6 property?
- A. That's correct. And using RECAP's
- 8 reasonable maximum exposure scenarios, which, in
- fact, is the same as EPA.
- Q. All right. But to your knowledge, is 10
- anybody residing on the property today?
- 12 A. No.
- Q. And now, you mentioned Mr. Hennings'
- 14 deposition. You read Mr. Hennings' deposition for
- your work in this case?
- 16 A. I did.
- 17 Q. I'd like to ask you -- I want to show
- 18 you some of the pages from it and ask if you
- considered those.
- 20 MS. RENFROE: So, Jonah, can we go to the
- 21 Elmo, please?
- 22 BY MS. RENFROE:
- 23 O. So here is the April 7, 2022 deposition
- 24 of Mr. Thomas Henning in the Henning Management

Now, is this the deposition that you

25 case.

Page 407

- 1 the property and because compliance with the
- 2 residential standards means that there will not be
- a requirement for a restriction of use on the
- property, no conveyance notice required.
- Q. And then with respect to future uses of
- the property, at page 194, Mr. Henning was asked
- at line 20: "What do you think you want to do
- with that property?"

Answer at line 22: "You know, you try to put it back in production, but that's going to 10

cost a bunch of money."

12 So those are just some of the things

13 that Mr. Henning had to say. He said something

else at page 222 about his use of the property.

At line 24 or 23, he was asked: "Do you have any

plans for another big expenditure on the Walker

property?" 17

18 And he answered at line 25: "Other than at one point, we were looking at doing a big bass

pond on this piece. And that was going to be a

million bucks, but we decided to put that on hold

because I bought that property down by White

23 Lake."

24 So I just want to make sure, Ms. Levert,

25 that in your performance of this RECAP evaluation,

Page 406

1 that you did consider all of his testimony about

Page 408

potential uses of the property.

A. Yes. And based on the information that

we had, it's my opinion that this provides a

conservative and appropriate RECAP evaluation for

the property.

Q. Okay. And you didn't see anything in

Mr. Hennings' deposition testimony about the idea

that there was some pica child behavior on the

property, did you? 10

11 A. No.

Q. And you said you hadn't seen any

evidence that would justify the use of a pica

ingestion rate. I thought I heard you say that.

A. That's right. That's right. That is a 15 very specific evaluation.

Q. So there's got to be some evidence to

justify that, if I follow what you're saying? 18

A. Yes, that's correct because it's such a 19

variable and site-specific thing, that evaluation

requires a very focused review and examination

variable. 22

23 Q. In your experience doing RECAP risk

assessments for most feasible plans for

consideration by DNR, has DNR or even DEQ ever

2 read?

3 A. Yes.

Q. And in doing that, did you read what he

5 had to say about -- at page 74, when he was asked

the question at line 10: "Do you have any

long-term plans for the property?" 7

A. Yes.

Q. And he answered: "You know, I have no

10 idea what the long-term plans could be."

And then he goes on to explain. Did you 11 12 read that?

13

A. Yes, I did.

14 Q. And then did you also read the question

15 and the testimony at page 75 of Mr. Hennings'

16 deposition where he was asked the question: "You

17 don't have any intention of turning it into a

18 residential subdivision or anything like that, do

19 you?" And he answered at line 9, "Not that, not 20 right now. I don't think it would sell very well

21 and -- because it's so far away from people."

22 Did you take that into consideration?

23 A. Well, I did generally. However, I still elected to use the nonindustrial, the residential

scenario to provide a conservative evaluation for

Page 409

1 asked you to use a pica ingestion rate?

- A. No, I've not been asked by DEQ or DNR to
- 3 do a pica analysis, and particularly at an
- 4 undeveloped site where we're looking at a
- 5 hypothetical residential scenario. And I've
- 6 closed many sites under a residential scenario,
- 7 and pica simply hasn't been a concern.
- Q. And even for sites that you were not
- 9 involved but for which DNR has issued a most
- 10 feasible plan, have you ever seen DNR use, in a
- most feasible plan, a pica ingestion rate?
  - A. No, I haven't seen that happen.

12

- 13 Q. So then let's return to your tour and
- 14 move to your Management Option 2 evaluation. So
- tell us what we're looking at here, please.
- A. So in this table, I'm showing you the
- 17 development of the MO-2 standards, the components
- 18 of that development, and then comparing the
- 19 limiting or -- MO-2 RECAP standard to the maximum
- 20 concentrations reported in the admission areas.
- 21 And just like in the screening evaluation, we're
- 22 looking at two components. We're looking at
- 23 direct contact and then soil to groundwater
- 24 protection. I've noted here we're using SPLP, the
- 25 site-specific analysis for barium diffraction, I'm

- 1 toxicity factor is. It's a toxicity factor for
- 2 the more mobile, soluble and toxic form of barium.
- That is the toxicity factor that is provided by
- EPA in the IRIS database. Our study of the site
- indicates that that is not the form of barium that
- we're talking about here in soil. However, I've
- used that factor in developing the residential
- standards for this site, to be conservative.
- Q. Has DNR previously approved of your use of that updated barium toxicity factor? 10
- 11 A. Yes. Yes. And DEO as well. That's a
- routine -- an appropriate substitution. 12
  - Q. So based on your Management Option 2
- Evaluation of Soils that you're presenting here on
- table 2, what conclusion did you reach about
- whether remediation is needed?
- 17 A. My conclusion is that the concentrations
- are below the limiting RECAP standards under MO-2
- for nonindustrial land use and that remediation
- wouldn't be required to comply with those RECAP
- standards.

24

25

2

- 22 Q. Now, let's move to the next -- the next
- step in your process. 23

  - Q. And you mentioned the SPLP screening

Page 410

Page 412

Page 411

- 1 actually showing the value straight out of RECAP.
- Now, under the MO-2 and any management
- 3 option evaluation, this is where we recognize what
- the site-specific groundwater classification is.
- 5 So the change in the groundwater protection
- 6 standard from the screening to here is now we're
- 7 looking at an underlying Class 3 groundwater.
- That's what we're looking at here for groundwater
- protection. And what I'm showing is that the
- maximum concentrations that were reported in each
- 11 of the admission areas is below the RECAP MO-2
- 12 residential standard.
- 13 Now, at this point in a management
- 14 option, we could do an upper confidence limit and
- 15 average an upper confidence limit to evaluate the
- 16 risk and compare more of an average concentration
- to the standard, but I didn't take that step. I
- didn't need to because the maximums were below.
- Q. One question I forgot to ask you. Why 19
- 20 did you choose Management Option 2 as opposed to
- 21 Management Option 1?
- 22 A. Well, this is a Management Option 2
- 23 because we have plugged in the current toxicity
- factor for barium. Now, given Dr. Connelly's
- discussion, let me maybe make clear what that

- 1 analysis for barium.
  - A. Yes.
- Q. So I'd like to ask you now to explain 3
- why you collected SPLP data for barium?
- A. I want to tell you about the body of
- data that we have to demonstrate groundwater
- protection because I think that's important at
- this site for barium. These are the sample
- locations here (indicating) that we targeted for
- 10 collecting SPLP data, leachate data for barium.
- And you can see that we targeted every area, every
- one of the admission areas because there were
- concentrations that exceeded the default RECAP 13
- screening standard of 2,000. So our aim is to go
- back to the location of highest concentration in
- those areas and to collect SPLP data. 16
- Well, in fact, we collected SPLP data 17
- not only at the highest -- although I'll talk about one additional goal of our program is to
- 20 collect another sample here. But not only are we
- collecting data at the highest in this data set,
- we also have collected at some other elevated
- barium concentrations relative to that default
- standard. 24
  - And so here's how this data set came

Page 413

1 about. This is -- in this column, this is the

- 2 total barium concentration in soil, total barium
- 3 in milligrams per kilogram. The first result is
- 4 ICON's and the second result is ERM.
- So as our data, ERM's data, was being
- 6 reported to us from the lab, it's rolling in, it's
- coming in by e-mail, we're getting the lab
- 8 reports, we're opening up the lab report. And we
- identified where there are concentrations above
- 10 2,000. And we are selecting the locations in each
- of the areas in our data set where the
- 12 concentrations are highest and above 2,000. Okay?
- So you can see that that happened for 13
- us, and we were able to, in realtime, call the
- lab, say: Run sample 24-S for SPLP. Okay?
- So that happened in several locations. 16
- 24-S is one. That's our result (indicating). 17
- 18 Q. You're pointing to 3350?
- A. 3350. 19
- 20 19NE is one. Our result was 27E. 4E2
- 21 is one. Our result was 3920. So we triggered the
- results. 22
- 23 Well, these results where there's only
- one result showing are locations where ICON
- collected samples but didn't give us split

- Page 415
- 1 that one. We don't have an SPLP sample there.
- 2 Our plan says we want to go back out to the field
- and collect an SPLP sample in that location.
- Obviously, we have some SPLP results at other
- locations in that area where there was 3490, 294,
- 5460, but we're proposing to go back to that
- location.

17

19

25

- 8 Q. In Area 6?
- A. In Area 6. Okay. So that's how this
- data set was generated. The results are here in 10
- milligrams per liter. These are leachate
- 12 concentrations, and I've compared to the leachate
- screening standard here of 40. And the full body
- of data is below the leachate screening standard
  - of 40, demonstrating compliance with the
- groundwater protection standard.
  - Q. Now, does use of SPLP data in lieu of
- screening standards, is that allowed under RECAP? 18
  - A. It's allowed under RECAP. It's
- 20 encouraged by DEQ. I know it's something that DNR
- has requested as part of MFPs and regular
- nonlitigation projects in the past. It is a
- preferred way to evaluate the mobility of metals
- in soil on these projects. 24
  - Q. And for the benefit of the panel, is the

Page 414

Page 416

- 1 material. There wasn't enough material, we don't
- 2 have a split. So it wasn't until much later
- 3 ICON's data comes across to us. We used that data
- 4 set and went back to the field to the GPS
- 5 coordinates of those locations and collected SPLP
- data. And so ones where there was only one value,
- that's an ICON data. We went back to the field to
- get data.
- And then there's one other scenario, and
- 10 that is when that ICON data set came in and we did
- 11 have splits, there's a number of locations where
- 12 ERM's result was not above. ICON's result is
- 13 above. ICON's result is above, above, above. So
- 14 we went back to the field and went to those GPS
- 15 coordinates, collected a sample and ran SPLP. And
- 16 that is the basis for this body of data. So it's
- an iterative thing, not a perfect process
- 18 probably, but this is the way in which this data
- 19 set was generated. And I feel that this data set,
- 20 by stepping through that process, going back out
- 21 to the field, we have a good body of data that's
- 22 representative of the high-end concentrations of
- 23 barium in soil.
- 24 One exception here, we had a result of
- 3310, they had a result of 6030. We didn't catch

- 1 table that you're pointing at, is that included in your report?
- A. Yes, it's in the body of the report.
- It's actually a table within the narrative.
- Q. All right. So then let's now -- all
- right. Let's now move to the next step in this
- analysis. So we have Slide 19 on here. And so my
- question is, despite the SPLP screening analysis
- showing that barium concentrations in soil are
- protective of groundwater, did you also compare
- those concentrations to Groundwater 3 --
- Groundwater Class 3 standards?
- A. Yes. And my purpose in doing that is I 13
  - know there's some discussion about dilution
- attenuation factors, what are appropriate factors?
- Those sorts of questions. And of course, they're
- good questions. With regard to this particular property, 18
- these leachate standards are below the Class 3
- leachate standard without applying a dilution
- attenuation factor. They are below the Class 3
- standard, which is 45 milligrams per liter. So
- that is an SPLP leachate standard prior to
- applying any sort of dilution and attenuation
- factor. So what this tells me is: We have

Page 417

1 confidence that, for this particular site and this

- 2 classification of groundwater, the leachate
- 3 concentrations are protected by this measure. But
- 4 that's only one component of our study of the
- 5 groundwater protection.

A huge component of our study of that is

- the distribution of barium in the soil. Barium is
- 3 exclusively found in the upper 2 feet. There
- might be two or three samples where concentrations
- of barium in the 2-to-4-foot interval were above
- 11 550. What does that tell us? The barium is not
- 12 mobile. It's not leaching significantly
- 13 vertically. It's not mobile. It's consistent
- 14 with our understanding that this is barium
- 15 sulfate. It's consistent with our understanding
- 16 that this is not a mobile form of barium. This is
- 17 supported by the groundwater data set, which shows
- 18 that there is one location on the property where
- 19 barium is above the screening standard. One. And
- 20 only one other location immediately adjacent to it
- 21 where the barium is elevated.
- 22 Looking across the whole rest of the
- 23 property, we don't see that. Instead, we see
- 24 concentrations that are very, very similar to
- 25 background and, in our opinion, do likely

Page 419

- 1 experience with oil and gas E&P sites, are there
- 2 constituents that you commonly see at these sites
- 3 that you routinely encounter as part of your RECAP
- 4 evaluation?
- A. Yes. Yes. And I know you guys know
- 6 them by heart. They are hydrocarbons, barium and
- 7 salt. So I thought it might be helpful to hit
- 8 each one of those and just talk about how those
- 9 occur at this site and how they are addressed in
- 10 our plan, in Chevron's most feasible plan.
- 11 Q. So you investigated the potential health 12 risks from those compounds as well?
- A. Correct. Correct. That's all part of
- the RECAP evaluation, you bet.
- Q. So let's, then, start with thehydrocarbons. Tell the panel about your
- 7 characterization of hydrocarbons at the site.
- 18 A. Yes. So that is really brief because
- 19 there was very little of it. There are no
- o exceedances of 1 percent for oil and grease. We
- 21 had no observations of NAPL. In fact, there was
- 22 very little observation of evidence of
- 23 hydrocarbons in the boring logs when we were
- 24 completing our investigation. Where we saw it or
- 25 smelled it, samples were collected, and I've

Page 418

Page 420

- 1 represent natural conditions. So we're not seeing2 a groundwater protection concern with barium in
- 3 those upper 2 feet of soil.
- Q. So would you say that the data set that you've described as a whole confirms that barium
- 6 in soil is not posing a risk to the groundwater
- 7 beneath the property?
  - A. Yes, that's our conclusion.
- 9 Q. So let's now just take a minute and sum
- 0 up what you've -- what your conclusions are so far
- 1 at this stage of your RECAP evaluation.
- 12 A. So just to wrap up the soil, stepping
  - 3 through the screening evaluation, we identified
- 14 two constituents of concern, barium being the
- 15 primary one and limited to the upper 2 feet.
- Uniformly, the concentrations, including maxes, are below the MO-2 nonindustrial; that is,
- 18 residential standard. And using that residential
- 19 standard, that allows us to see that the
- 20 concentrations are protected for a wide range of
- 21 property uses.
- The concentrations also are protective
- 23 of that underlying shallow groundwater, the
- 24 Class 3 Groundwater.
  - Q. Now, Ms. Levert, based on your

- 1 listed the IDs of the samples where the
- 2 hydrocarbons were detected.
- Where there was a single fraction above
- 4 a screening standard, ERM went back out, performed
- delineation sampling laterally, vertically. I've
- 6 carried that data through the MO-2 evaluation and
- 7 demonstrated compliance with residential standards
- $8\,\,$  and groundwater protection. So I think if I could
- 9 just kind of paint it with a broad brush. This
- 10 isn't much of a hydrocarbon site. It's not a
- 11 driver for additional investigation. It's not a
- 12 driver for risk.
- Q. I'm taking us now to Slide 22 in your
- 4 presentation. Show us or tell us: Where was that
- 15 hydrocarbon exceedance on the property?
- 6 A. Right. So this is Area 4. Here's our
- 7 location, 15-R. The single exceedance is at 6 to
- 18 8 feet in H-15. And you can see that we came back
- 19 to the field, stepped out, put borings in all of
- 20 these locations. In our borings, we saw no
- 21 evidence of hydrocarbon in the shallower
- 22 intervals. We targeted 6 to 8 to perform the 23 delineation there. You can see our vertical
- 24 delineation at H-15. And so we have a good body
- of data to really get an understanding of the

Page 423

### DNR HEARING - HENNING MGMT. VS. CHEVRON DAY 2

Page 421

1 distribution and the absence of hydrocarbon as you

- move away from that single point.
  - Q. Let's move now to barium.
- 4 Tell the panel about your
- characterization of barium at the site.
  - A. Right. So barium, being a primary COC,
- Dr. Connelly talked about one of the first and
- important steps that we put on our
- characterization list, and that was: Let's get
- some speciation data and understand what form this
- barium is in.
- 12 We selected a couple of the locations
  - where the concentrations were highest and
- submitted that for speciation. The result
- indicated barium sulfate. That's consistent with
- 16 what we expected, with what we've seen at other
- sites. It's consistent with the distribution of
- barium in the soil column; yet, I performed the
- RECAP evaluation using the RFD for the more toxic
- form of barium to provide a conservative standard 20
- for closure of the site. 21
- 22 Q. All right. So now, can we talk about
- 23 the delineation of barium?
- 24 A. Yes.

25

Q. Because I wanted to ask you, I want to

- 1 a more conservative screening objective. I've
- developed an updated screening value for barium by
- simply plugging in that updated tox factor for
- barium into the RECAP screening algorithms. When
- I do that, the screening standard becomes 1600
- milligrams per kilogram instead of 550. And
- that's using the updated tox factor. I think
- that's a conservative benchmark for delineation
- here. It's well below the 5500. It's actually
- less than the default groundwater protection
- screening standard of 2,000. It's a protective
- and conservative value for us to use in developing
- a delineation plan that we're thinking, hopefully,
- will satisfy your needs in understanding the
- distribution of barium and its potential risk in
- accordance with RECAP. That was our basis for the
- delineation plan that we're providing to you.
- Q. So then let's talk about the -- we've 18
- talked about the delineation to some extent and
- you mentioned that barium was vertically
- delineated, so -- if I followed you correctly,
- both vertically and horizontally. So I'd like you
- to explain to the panel what it is you're
- presenting here on this Slide 24 regarding the
- 25 delineation of barium.

Page 424 Page 422

- 1 make sure --
- A. Thank you.
- Q. -- that we understand, that you convey
- 4 your testimony to the panel about whether barium
- 5 is sufficiently delineated both horizontally and
- vertically.

7

- A. I mentioned the fact that the
- differences that we're seeing in some of the
- barium samples may affect the way that we view
- delineation. I just want to share my observations
- about that and how we have approached delineation
- at the property for barium.

Because we've performed an MO-2 RECAP 13

- 14 evaluation here, RECAP requires that we be
- delineated to below the MO-1 standards. And for
- barium, that's 5500 milligrams per kilogram.
- Using the ERM data set, our concentrations
- 18 currently are delineated to below the MO-1
- standard, so we have met that delineation
- standard. When I bring in the ICON data set,
- there's only two locations that I would
- 22 describe -- with that benchmark: 5500 -- that
- 23 delineation is not complete.
- But for purposes of developing the MFP 24
- that we've provided to you guys, we elected to use

- A. Sure. So just revisiting this same
  - picture or figure that we looked at before but
  - this time with a little bit of a focus on the
  - vertical. So in those figures 106 through 111,
  - you'll find, again, that we have highlighted --
  - and this time you can focus on the yellow -- we've
  - highlighted those locations and concentrations
  - that are above our 1600 delineation goal. And you'll see that -- just by quickly scanning,
  - really, where we have borings providing us deeper
  - samples that the concentrations below the zero to
  - 2-foot interval are less than that 1600
  - delineation standard. And this is true as you go
  - through all of those figures, 106 through 111. So
  - it was striking to us how very limited barium is
  - to the surface at this property. 16

And Mike Purdom talked a bit about why 17 we believe that's the case. And if you look at 18

- the historical aerials, you can see the reworking
- of the surface for preparation for agriculture in
- Areas 2, 4, 5, and 8. So we believe that's likely
- 22 a contributor to this distribution.
- 23 Q. So then looking at the next image here,
- the next slide, which is Slide 25 in the
- presentation, this one is now showing both Areas 2

Page 425

1 and 4 --

- A. That's right. 2
- Q. -- together.
- A. And in this, I was just wanting to share
- 5 my observations with regard to the delineation and
- 6 the meaning of the two bodies of data that we had
- for barium to characterize this site. And now I'm
- 8 looking at this with the data set in the same
- 9 units. I've pulled off the posting of
- 10 concentrations just to make this less busy. At
- each of the dots on the map, we do have barium
- 12 samples collected, and the yellow halos indicate
- where, in the ERM data set, there is an exceedance
- of that 1600 screening value. Okay? So that's
- where we have an exceedance.

16 The orange halo is an ICON data point.

17 That's where we don't have splits. So I couldn't

evaluate that with an ERM data point. So I've

19 actually put it on the map in a dotted orange

line. 20

25

21 This study indicated to us that we had

22 reasonable delineation to that 1600 screening

standard using the ERM data set, so not just the

5500 but the 1600 with the ERM data set here.

And then when I pull in the ICON data

Page 427

- 1 throughout that area. And we have orange, we have
- 2 yellow halos, full body of data. We are
- collecting a good number of samples for additional
- refinement of the distribution of barium in
- 5 Area 6.
- O. So now final area. Area 8. 6
- A. Yeah. And this area is more like Area 6
- 8 than the others in that, using both bodies of
- data, we have kind of a broad footprint. This is
- the area that was prepared for rice cultivation
- and is currently being farmed for rice. And we
- 12 have proposed, again, a broad step-out program to
- provide additional delineation data, get an
- additional understanding of the distribution of
- barium in Area 8. 15
- Q. So if I can, just to make -- just to 16
- wrap this up, on this piece, fair to say that ERM 17
- has delineated barium at the site with the ERM
- data to the applicable RECAP standard but 19
- because -- but you're proposing to -- you've got a 20
- plan in the most feasible plan to collect some
- additional samples to, I guess, fill out the
- delineation in light of the ICON samples? 23
- A. That's accurate. That's what we've done 24
- 25 for this plan.

Page 426

Page 428

- 1 set, if you go to the next slide, that's the
- 2 orange halos, it paints a little different
- 3 picture. And this was part of our thinking and
- 4 part of our consideration in providing a plan to
- 5 you, and we elected to use that data in
- identifying additional delineation points. And
- you can see that we've proposed additional
- delineation on the western side of Area 2 and on
- the western side of Area 4.

10 And we went through that same process in each of the admission areas. 11

- Q. So I'll show you -- let's look at now 12
- 13 Areas 5 and 6.
- 14 A. Right. And here, I'm showing you both
- data sets together, yellow halos, orange halos.
- Based upon this data set, the full data set, we've
- proposed additional delineation in Area 5 in the northeastern corner. In this area, which you can
- 19 see --
- 20 Q. And you're pointing out Area 6?
- 21 A. I am.
- 22 Q. Pardon the interruption.
- A. In this area, what you can see is 23
- impounded on these three sides by a levee, we see
- a distribution of barium that's kind of scattered

- Q. So really to do an enhanced delineation in some places? 2
  - A. Yes.
- Q. Let's move now to your discussion of
- salt. So switching gears to salt, tell the panel
- about your characterization of salt at the site,
- please. 7

3

- A. Okay. So the third of our common
- constituents here, you didn't see salt in the
- 10 screening table or the MO-2 table and that is
- because it is not a direct contact concern, and we
- don't have default groundwater protection
- standards, right? So as a nontraditional 13
- 14 parameter, we approached it a little bit
- differently in a site-specific way. Our primary
- focus for risk evaluation for salt is groundwater
- protection. We've addressed that in two ways at 17
- the Henning site: First is looking at protection
- of the shallow Class 3 zone and the second is looking at protection of the deeper Chicot
- 21 Aquifer.

- 22 Q. Tell us, how do you go about evaluating salts in soils at the site and what did you find?
- 23 24 A. So let me talk about the protection of
- the shallow zone first; right? 25

Page 429

Because this is Class 3 groundwater, our

2 focus is really the potential for constituents to 3 migrate in groundwater to a surface water

4 receptor, pose a threat to a receiving surface

5 water body. So when we're thinking about salt in

6 the soil above that water-bearing zone, that's our

7 focus: What is the potential for the salt to

8 reach the Class 3 groundwater and move and

discharge to a surface water and pose a threat to

that water body? Our geologic model says that

pathway is incomplete because of the depth to

12 groundwater.

13

So our primary conclusion here is the 14 residual salt concentrations in soil don't pose a

15 risk for that pathway. Our observation about the

16 salt occurrence in the vadose zone above that

17 shallow Class 3 groundwater is it's relatively

18 limited in the lateral footprint, but importantly,

it's not posing a risk to the

20 groundwater-to-surface-water pathway; however, we

21 did collect leachate data, SPLP leachate data, for

chlorides at locations where soil had elevated EC.

23 the highest EC concentrations, to provide the kind

24 of data that DNR has asked us to provide in the

25 past.

1 highest EC intervals in those locations. So we

have proposed to go back to those intervals and collect SPLP data consistent with what we have

seen requested in prior plans from DNR.

O. Now, so far, based on what you've

described, is there any need for any corrective

action to address salts in soil on the property?

A. For purposes of protecting the Class 3 groundwater, no.

Q. So then let's talk about salts with

respect to the Chicot Aquifer. Did you evaluate

12 that?

10

13

14

A. We did, we did.

Q. How did you do that?

A. There's multiple lines of evidence that

we're looking at here and that are important to

our interpretation of what is the potential for

salt to be leaching into the Chicot Aquifer. And,

of course, a big part of that is the vertical

delineation of salt. And there's several pieces

of evidence about that. There are the EC probe

logs. There's field EC data and there's lab EC

data. And we did purposely go to locations where

there was impact, salt impact identified above the

25 shallow water-bearing zone and in the shallow

Page 430

Page 432

Page 431

I also did provide an example

2 calculation of a leachate standard, the Class 3

3 groundwater, to provide some context around those

4 concentrations that were detected in the leachate.

5 That's provided in the narrative, the text of my

6 document. Basically it assumes that there could

7 be a discharge to Bayou Lacassine, looks at a

distance associated with that analysis and applies

a dilution-attenuation factor to say: What does a

Class 3 leachate standard look like for chloride?

That information is also in the text of our 11

12 report.

13

15

But again, the first conclusion here is 14 there's an incomplete pathway with regard to groundwater-to-surface-water discharge.

Q. So is it the case that -- or is it your view, your conclusion, that salts in soil are not 18 a concern when it comes to consideration of

protection of a Class 3 groundwater? A. Right. The shallow groundwater zone, 20

21 that is Class 3 at this site. 22 Now, we did, as part of our plan,

23 provide a plan to collect some additional SPLP

data. There are data available, SPLP chloride available in Areas 4 and 5. We didn't catch the 1 water-bearing zone and completed borings deeper

into the confining clay below the shallow

water-bearing zone to capture the delineation

5 And in fact, both parties generated that

kind of data. And it demonstrates that the salt

is vertically delineated within that confining

clay and well above the Chicot.

Now, we also studied the characteristics

of the Chicot, including the vertical permeability, which we identified to be very

limited. We've studied the regional data

regarding the thickness of the Chicot, and it

demonstrates that this unit, this clay unit will

provide, in our opinion, a protection, a required

protection of that Chicot Aquifer.

The residual salt concentrations do not 17 pose a threat to the Chicot Aquifer water quality. 18

The one last piece of information is we did

collect samples of clay in that confining unit

below the shallow water-bearing zone in locations

where the water-bearing zone is affected with the

chloride. We ran SPLP in those clay samples. We

did not identify the soil below that water-bearing

zone to be a reservoir for salt to continue

Page 433 Page 435 1 leaching at concentrations that would be a concern from soil to groundwater, I did want to ask: 1 2 to the Chicot Aquifer. With everything that you considered, in your 2 Q. So with respect to salts, based on your professional opinion, did you see anything 3 4 RECAP evaluation and your analysis, is there any that would deem SPLP to be not representative 4 5 need for corrective action to address salts at the of these AOIs in this specific area? 6 site? THE WITNESS: No. No. I would say no, we 6 A. No, not to comply with protective 7 did not. standards of RECAP, no. And really, you know, when we think 8 8 Q. So have we now completed your tour 9 about all the data that's available to us, 10 through your RECAP evaluation of soils? that vertical delineation of barium really 10 A. Yes. 11 11 supports what we conclude from that leachate 12 Q. Can you tell us, then, how that RECAP 12 analysis. Our leachate analysis says: Okay, this provides us an understanding of the 13 evaluation of soils at the Henning Management site 13 14 supports the most feasible plan that's been 14 potential for the partitioning. And then the vertical delineation combined with that says: 15 submitted on behalf of Chevron to the DNR? 15 Very limited mobility. A. Yes. The role of the RECAP evaluation 16 So I think it's that full body of data, 17 in this plan really is to provide a couple of 17 but the SPLP analysis itself, in my opinion, 18 18 required supporting components. One is that RECAP is absolutely applicable here and reflects -is the applicable regulatory standard that 19 is representative of the potential mobility. 20 addresses protection of public health, that being PANELIST OLIVIER: When you talk about 21 21 a requirement of a most feasible plan. mobility, are you talking about barium and 22 22 So our application of RECAP, our 23 also chlorides? 23 inclusion of RECAP as a component of our plan, we 24 THE WITNESS: Oh, yes. So chlorides too. believe, satisfies that requirement. And our 25 Let me think. Did I answer your question 25 analysis demonstrates that the site conditions are Page 434 Page 436 with regard to chlorides? My mind was so 1 1 protective of public health in accordance with much on barium. 2 RECAP. The second component is we are using 3 PANELIST OLIVIER: I understand. 3 THE WITNESS: Yeah. Did I answer your 4 4 RECAP to identify alternative standards for salt 5 below the root zone; that is, alternative to the 5 question? 6 agronomic 29-B standard, we are proposing to use PANELIST OLIVIER: Yeah, well, you had 6 the RECAP risk-based evaluation of groundwater 7 mentioned barium, so I just wanted to make protection for underlying groundwater. 8 sure that it was both targeted towards Q. Ms. Levert, based on your RECAP chloride and barium since we talked about 10 evaluation of soils at the site, at the Henning 10 SPLP for both of those constituents. 11 Management site, is there any need for any 11 THE WITNESS: Right. Yes, yes. 12 corrective action to make the property protective PANELIST OLIVIER: Thank you. 12 13 under RECAP? 13 MS. RENFROE: All questions welcome. A. No, not to comply with the risk-based PANELIST OLIVIER: Thank you. 14 14 15 human health standards of RECAP. 15 MS. RENFROE: So unless there are any other Q. Let's move, then, to groundwater. questions, we'll move on to groundwater. PANELIST OLIVIER: Can I ask a question, 17 17 BY MS. RENFROE: before we move to groundwater, on the soil? 18 Q. And just a little headliner, I think Would that be okay? 19 we'll be able to move through this one a little JUDGE PERRAULT: Okay. 20 more -- little more not rapidly but it will -- I PANELIST OLIVIER: I just wanted to ask, 21 don't think it will take quite as long. 21 22 before we move on to groundwater, since we 22 So can you tell the panel about where on 23 talked so much about the soil and SPLP the property you assessed groundwater under RECAP? 23 24 leachability and so forth, and based -- you A. Our focus for groundwater obviously is 24

25

know, that's how y'all are showing protection

25 the admission areas, and this figure just shows a

Page 437

- 1 good number of sampling locations we have within
- 2 the boundaries of what we've called the admission
- 3 areas. But because groundwater is a dynamic
- 4 medium, we are looking at the data that's
- 5 available outside of those admission areas to
- 6 understand delineation and natural quality and
- 7 things like that. So the full data set for the
- 8 property is part of the plan.
- 9 Q. Okay. And what steps did you take to 10 perform your evaluation of groundwater?
- 1 A. So I'm using both bodies of data, the
- 12 ICON and ERM data. I'm stepping from the
- 13 screening evaluation and moving into MO-1, using
- 14 the data for that shallow groundwater zone, so all
- 15 of the wells that were completed in that
- 16 20-to-60-foot interval.
- 17 Q. Now, moving, then, to the screening
- 18 step, we're showing on Slide 35 table 13 from your
- 19 report; correct?
- 20 A. Right.
- 21 Q. Can you explain to the panel what this
- 22 table is telling us?
- 23 A. Yes. So --
- Q. And it's also one of the tables that is
- 25 in large format in the package we gave you,

1 know to be elevated; right, an E&P-related

- constituent.
- constituent.
- But the E&P-related constituents that
- we're identifying are barium and strontium,
- 5 benzene, salt. Barium and benzene are
- specifically found only within Area 2 and not
- 7 across the remainder of the property. It's
- 8 immediately adjacent to the blowout location.
- Q. What did the groundwater data show about the natural water quality of the shallow
- groundwater zone?
- A. Well, with these concentrations, these constituents being elevated above the secondary
- 4 MCL, it's not a very desirable supply for drinking
- water. That's what it tells us about that.
- Q. Let me take us, then, to another set of questions regarding your groundwater screening.
- 18 You mentioned something about Area 2. Is there
- 19 something unusual about Area 2 that you think is
- 20 important to explain to the panel?
- A. There is. And I think Helen talked a
- little about this. Specifically adjacent to the
- 23 blowout location, we see the highest
- 24 concentrations of chloride, and that's in
- 25 locations H-9 and 12, H-12 being the highest on

Page 438

Page 440

Page 439

- 1 table 13.
- A. So having looked at the similar soil
- 3 screening structure, this is structured the same
- 4 way. So maximum concentrations in the limited
- 5 admission areas in groundwater are shown in these
- 6 columns here. 2, 4, 5 and 6 are the areas where
- 7 groundwater was sampled, was characterized.
- We see our total metals. We see the
- 9 dissolved metals. The screening standards that0 I've posted on here are the RECAP screening
- standards, that being the risk-based standards and
- then also the EPA's secondary MCLs, the aesthetic
- 13 guidance for drinking water standards, which we
- 14 are using as a screening component here.
- 15 And then what's highlighted are the 16 concentrations for which max concentrations exceed
- 7 one of those screening standards, and that we are
- 18 identifying these as site-related COCs. So those
- 19 are the ones that are highlighted in blue. And I
- 20 make that distinction because we do have
- 21 background sampling data on this property that
- 22 shows that some of the constituents like iron and
- 23 manganese and chloride and sulfate are above that
- 24 secondary MCL. So those actually aren't
- 25 highlighted in blue here other than salt, which we

- 1 the site, H-9 just a little bit lower. And at
- 2 those locations, we were talking about
- 3 concentrations that are 20,000 and 40,000 parts
- 4 per million chlorides, which means we have high
- 5 ionic strength in the water there. And that is
- 6 the location that barium remains in solution and
- 7 benzene is present above the screening standard.
- 8 Benzene is present above the screening standard in
- 9 and 12, barium in location 12 only.
- And when we look at the chemistry of those samples -- and Dave Angle's going to share
- those samples -- and Dave Angle's goingsome graphics associated with this -- it is
- similar to the signature of produced water. So
- 4 this suggests to us that it reflects water that
- 15 was released during the blowout.
- Q. Now, it's been suggested that barium in groundwater could be the result of migration of
- 17 groundwater could be the result of migration 18 barium from the surface soils down to the
- 19 groundwater. What is your conclusion about that?
- 20 A. Well, based on all the data that we
- 21 have, the body of data that we've been talking
- 22 about with regard to the barium distribution in
- 23 the soil and what we understand about this
- 24 particular location; that is, the unique high
- 5 ionic strength and the signature of the produced

Page 443

### DNR HEARING - HENNING MGMT. VS. CHEVRON DAY 2

Page 441

- 1 water, this is the result of fluids that were
- 2 released and not a result of barium migrating from
- 3 the zero to 2-foot interval in soil. When we look
- 4 across the rest of the property, we don't see
- 5 barium elevated, we don't see benzene elevated.
- 6 Barium -- in our opinion, barium is not migrating
- from the surface to the groundwater. That's not
- what is causing this condition at H-9 and H-12.
- Q. So after your screening step, did you 10 then carry barium and other constituents into your
- management option analysis?
- 12 A. Yes.

13

14

O. So let's talk about that.

So here we have Slide 37 in the

presentation. Tell the panel about the Management 15

16 Option-1 evaluation that you did for the

groundwater-to-air pathway.

- A. Because benzene was detected in two 18
- locations, I did include an analysis wherein we
- are identifying the RECAP standards that are
- protective of the groundwater in ambient air and
- groundwater in enclosed structure air pathway.
- Now, given the depth to groundwater here, this
- 24 isn't typically a concern and wouldn't even
- 25 necessarily be a scenario that we would be

- 1 surface water. How did you evaluate that?
- A. Right. And, of course, this is a
- required exercise under RECAP. As soon as we
- recognize that groundwater is Class 3, this
- becomes a focus, looking at the potential for
- groundwater constituents to migrate to surface
- water. And I've mentioned a couple of times
- already that our geologic model -- and Dave Angle
- is going to talk more about this, Purdom talked
- about this some. Our geologic model says that's 10
- simply not happening. There's not a hydraulic
- connection between the water-bearing zone that is
- at 30 feet across most of this property, shallower
- in some areas but 30 feet across most of the
- property, there's not a hydraulic connection to 15
- water features on the property. 16

We did measure the depth of Bayou

- Lacassine and looked at navigation materials to 18
- 19 identify that depth, which we found to be between
- 7 and 10 feet. Our measurement was 10 feet.
- There's not a hydraulic connection, which means
- that the constituents don't have the opportunity
- to impact a receiving surface water body. The
- pathway is incomplete. 24
  - Q. So Ms. Levert, then based on that

Page 442

17

25

Page 444

- 1 required to evaluate. Because when we have that
- 2 sort of material overlying the groundwater, the
- 3 migration of benzene is so limited and it
- 4 biodegrades so quickly in the soil column that 5 this wouldn't be a concern. I included this so
- 6 that you could see a comparison of the benzene
- concentration in the groundwater to those RECAP
- standards, and the concentration is below the
- nonindustrial standard, so meaning a residential
- scenario for outdoor air and indoor air.
- 11 Q. And this table 15, is this in your
- 12 report?
- A. It is. 13
- Q. And therefore, in the packet that each 14 15 of the panel members has.
- So even if there were a --16
- hypothetically an enclosed structure that was
- built directly over the area of maximum benzene
- concentration in groundwater, based on what you
- 20 just said, would there be any significant risk
- 21 posed from that benzene concentration?
- 22 A. In my opinion, no.
- Q. Let's move on, then, and talk about the 23
- other potentially relevant exposure pathway for
- Class 3 groundwater. And that is discharge to

- 1 analysis, what conclusions have you drawn about
- whether there's any risk to surface water posed by
- COCs in the groundwater?
- A. The constituents aren't posing a threat
- to receiving water bodies. Q. And so under RECAP, could you have
- 6 stopped your analysis at that point?
- A. Well, we could certainly simply conclude
- the pathway is incomplete, no further evaluation
- is needed. There is no risk associated with that
- pathway. I did want to provide some context --
- again, much like the SPLP chloride data -- some
- context around the concentrations in groundwater,
- 14 so I did include a hypothetical calculation for
- transport to a receiving water body. 15
- 16 If you go to the next slide, you'll see
- that. Simply assuming Bayou Lacassine could be a 17
- potential receptor. Bayou Lacassine is designated 18
- as a nondrinking water body. It's not a drinking 19
- water source. It's designated for recreation, 20
- fish and wildlife propagation, so the protection 21
- would be for those purposes. That means our
- standard would be a GW 3 and DW standard. 23
- And if you move forward to the next 24 25 slide, this is the development of the standard.

Page 445

- 1 It has a similar structure to the prior tables
- 2 where I'm showing the development, starting with
- 3 an initial Class 3 standard, multiplying by a
- 4 dilution attenuation factor that recognizes the
- 5 distance to the water body, thickness of the
- 6 water-bearing zone and our resulting final
- 7 standard.
- 8 The maximum concentrations are then
- compared to that final standard. And again, just
- 0 providing context around what do these
- 11 concentrations in groundwater mean when we think
- 12 about potential for transport and discharge to
- 13 surface water?
- 14 And our conclusion is that the maximum
- 15 concentrations are below those example standards,
- 16 with one exception. And this is the location
- 17 immediately adjacent to the blowout. Chloride
- 18 concentrations in one of the two splits is above
- 19 that example standard. What does that mean?
- 20 Well, I have to think about: Does this tell me
- 21 that there is, in fact, a risk to a receiving
- water body? And because there is not a hydraulic
- 23 connection, the answer is no, we haven't
- 24 identified a risk.
- 25 And this location, as you know, is

- 1 north in the down-gradient direction to confirm
  - 2 declining concentration as you move down-gradient.
    - Q. So speaking of the chlorides in
  - 4 groundwater, did you look at the delineation data
  - 5 for chlorides in groundwater?
  - A. Yes. Yes. And so this figure is the
  - 7 broad picture; right, where the yellow boxes are
  - 8 highlighted where concentrations are below what we
  - 9 consider to be representative of background, using
  - the background data sets at Area 1 and Area 9.
  - 11 And in a broad sense, you can see we have a good
  - 12 perimeter control for chlorides. But if we zoom
  - 13 in on Area 2, which is where I'd like to go next,
  - 14 and focus on H-12, H-9, H-12, here's our maximum
  - 15 concentration. Studying the constituent
  - 16 distribution around that, to the west, you can see
  - 17 we are down within the background range very
  - 18 quickly. To the north, order of magnitude decline
  - 19 when we get to MW 4, so a pretty short attenuation
  - 20 length is what we're observing here. We have
  - 21 proposed an additional delineation point
  - down-gradient to the north for chlorides.
  - 23 Q. So what conclusion have you drawn about 24 chlorides in groundwater based on your analysis
  - 25 and this delineation data?

Page 446

Page 448

Page 447

- 1 immediately adjacent to the ponded feature. The 2 sampling of that ponded water was important to us
- 3 because it demonstrated no connection there
- 4 either. This is not affecting that shallow pond
- 5 on the property where the chlorides were 23 parts
- 6 per million in the surface water.
- 7 But this did prompt us to look at the
- distribution of chlorides around that point and
- 9 make sure that we have good delineation, that we
- 0 have an understanding of the extent of migration
- of chloride laterally to confirm that there's not
- 12 a concern with transport to water bodies.
- Q. So for all constituents other than
- 14 chlorides, based on this hypothetical analysis
- 15 that you did, even if there was connectivity
- 16 between groundwater and a surface water body,
- would the concentrations of those constituents
- 18 that you evaluated pose any risk to any receiving
- 19 water body?
- 20 A. Well, the conclusion of this is no. And
- 21 the one constituent that we highlight -- again,
- 22 not a risk-based constituent -- with chloride, had
- 23 an exceedance of that hypothetical standard.
- 24 We're looking at the distribution of it closely.
- 25 We're proposing additional delineation to the

- A. Yeah, so the first conclusion, of
- 2 course, is our observation that there's not a
- 3 hydraulic connection with surface water. That's
- 4 very important to us to begin with for
- 5 Class 3 groundwater. But with regard to
- 6 delineation, short attenuation length, good
- 7 control around those areas where concentrations
- 8 were elevated above a screening standard and
- 9 ultimately, that these concentrations do not pose
- a threat to a receiving water body, which is our
- 11 RECAP requirement for Class 3 groundwater.
  - 2 O. Let's turn quickly to barium in
- 13 groundwater. What can you tell us about your
  - evaluation of the data and the delineation of
- 15 barium in groundwater?
- 6 A. So we talked a lot about the H-12
- 7 location, the unique conditions at H-12, with the
- 18 produced water signature of water chemistry
- 19 similar to produced water and the declining
- concentration rapidly and representative of
   background conditions across the property. And
- 22 despite the fact that we are aware that there are
- 23 barium concentrations above the screening in the
- 24 surface here.
  - Q. So is there any risk to a hypothetical

Page 449 Page 451 1 receiving water body based on any of the barium 1 groundwater that is affected at the site is 2 concentrations? 2 Class 3, there's no pathway, A. No. And we did sample again -- I know groundwater-to-surface-water discharge, so we do 4 you can focus quickly on how close this is to the not see a threat to a receiving water body. Our 5 vertical characterization of the site suggests to 5 blowout pond -- we did sample for barium there as us that there is not a threat to the USDW, the 6 well. The concentrations are very low there, Chicot Aquifer beneath the site, and that .8 milligrams per liter in the surface water. 8 remediation of soil and groundwater aren't Q. While you're there at the screen, let's necessary to comply with the risk-based health 9 talk about benzene in groundwater and the data for protective standards of RECAP. 10 that. Q. I didn't mean to cut you off. Any other 11 A. H-9, H-12 adjacent to the blowout are 11 12 the locations with benzene above the screening 12 conclusion that you wanted to advise the panel? 13 Or do you think you've covered it all? 13 standard, and the concentrations are not posing a 14 threat to a receiving surface water body. We did 14 A. I think that's it. 15 analyze for hydrocarbons in the blowout. We did 15 Q. So to wrap it all up, based on your 16 not detect any hydrocarbon fractions or BTEX in 16 RECAP evaluation performed under and in accordance 17 the surface water at the blowout pond. with RECAP, you see no need for remediation of the Q. So with all of this in mind, can I now property to protect human health at the site; is 18 18 19 ask you to summarize for the panel the results of 19 that correct? 20 A. That's correct. your RECAP groundwater assessment? 21 MS. RENFROE: Thank you, Ms. Levert. Those 21 A. This is quicker than soil, so it's a 22 are all my questions. 22 good thing. 23 The site-related constituents that we've 23 THE WITNESS: Thank you. 24 MR. CARMOUCHE: Restroom? 24 identified were in the shallow groundwater and 25 vertically delineated in the clay below the 25 JUDGE PERRAULT: We're going to have a Page 450 Page 452 1 shallow water-bearing unit and above the Chicot ten-minute break, and we'll be back at 2:45. 1 2 Aquifer. When we look at the Class 3 groundwater (Recess taken at 2:35 p.m. Back on record 2 3 pathway of groundwater to surface water, we don't 3 at 2:45 p.m.) 4 find a hydraulic connection. We don't see a 4 JUDGE PERRAULT: Back on the record. 5 threat to surface water. There's no complete 5 Counsel, please resume your 6 pathway for direct exposure. It's not a viable cross-examination. 7 drinking water source. It is -- as Class 3, it's CROSS-EXAMINATION 7 8 not regulated as a drinking water supply or a BY MR. CARMOUCHE: 9 water supply, period. That shallow groundwater, Q. Good afternoon, panel, Ms. Levert. 10 given our delineation and characterization of the Good afternoon. 10 11 confining unit, is not a threat to the USDW. Q. I want to pick up where I left off, but 11 first I want to talk about, I allowed you to say O. So have we now completed your tour things about issues that I want to make sure this 13 through your RECAP evaluation that you prepared in panel understands what you're not an expert in. 14 support of Chevron's most feasible plan? 15 A. Yes. 15 A. Okay. Q. You're not a hydrogeologist, are you? Q. So having now completed that tour, if 16 17 you will, and explained your methodology and all 17 A. I am not. Q. You're not a hydrologist? 18 of your steps, I'd ask you now if you can 18 A. That's correct. 19 19 summarize for the panel your overall assessment

21

20 and conclusions based on that RECAP evaluation?

22 in a quick overview, based upon the RECAP

24 ongoing uses, it's protective for a hypothetical

23 analysis, the property is protective for its

25 nonindustrial or residential land use. The

A. Sure. So just kind of stepping back up

20

24

of chemicals?

Q. You're not an expert in fate and

A. Correct. I do rely on our

transport of chemicals? You rely upon the RECAP

analysis to do that; correct? You don't do any

type of modeling to determine fate and transport

3

4

11

13

15

19

Page 453

- 1 hydrogeologists for that. We do have a team who
- 2 do more than just the simple lookups, so we do
- Q. And I'm going to get to that. A lot of
- things you said were -- were this subject matter.
- And I'm going to get to...
- A. Okay.
- Q. You're not an expert in classifying an 8 aquifer?
- A. Correct. I am relying on others. 10
  - O. You're not an expert in determining if
- 12 an aquifer is hydraulically connected to another
- aquifer?
- A. I'm relying on others for that 14
- 15 information.
- Q. So all the information you said about 16
- 17 classification of aquifer, transportation of
- chemicals, and all the hydrology information,
- you're relying upon Mr. Angle; correct?
- A. I am relying on him for those 20 21 conclusions.
- Now, just to let you know what my role 22
- 23 is, too, as a RECAP practitioner, I do participate
- 24 in gathering the information and reviewing the
- 25 information when it comes to aquifer

Page 455

Page 456

- A. There would be additional analysis 1
- required. 2
  - Q. Thank you. Okay.
    - Let's go back to when I was stopped.
    - You said you comment and are involved in
- a process of developing RECAP. 6
  - A. That I provided comments on the drafting
- and the re-promulgations over time.
- Q. Okay. So you commented on the 2003
- version? 10
  - A. Yes.
- Q. You commented on the 2016 version? 12
  - A. I believe I did, yes.
- Q. You commented on the 2019 version? 14
  - A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. So did you comment on sections or 16
- information in those versions and your comments
- were not accepted and changes were not made?
  - Do you know?
- A. I don't know. I don't remember. 20
- Because it's a dialogue. The comment process is a
- dialogue. And I'm sorry, I just don't remember.
- And as you know, 2019 -- actually both 23
- 24 the '16 draft and the 2019 draft never became a
- final regulation, so those still remain in draft
- Page 454
- 1 classification; for example, the water well
- 2 survey. I do look at the characterization 3 information, the components of a classification
- 4 with that team. So I'm not entirely divorced from
- 5 that evaluation. So it is not something that is
- 6 black-boxed and then comes to me. I am a part of
- 7 that dialogue and support the evaluation from
- various aspects other than, for example, slug
- testing. That -- I'm not a slug-test expert.
- Q. Correct. So my point being is, if the
- 11 panel believes that Mr. Angle is wrong, the
- 12 information you just testified to is not correct
- 13 as well; fair?
  - A. Well, if -- if -- are you saying if the
- 15 classification is incorrect? Is that what you're asking?

14

- Q. If the fate and transports of chemicals, 17
- 18 this panel doesn't believe Mr. Angle that these
- 19 chemicals are not transferred into groundwater,
- 20 they don't believe Mr. Angle in the
- 21 classification, they believe it's a 2, a drinking
- 22 water aquifer, all the things that you relied upon
- and talked about today, if he's wrong in some of
- 24 the things you talked about, then your information
- 25 is incorrect as well?

- 1 today.
  - Q. Right. But you're -- how long has this
- 3 been? It's 2016. You've been commenting, there
- 4 have been scientists; right? All of these
- scientists have gotten together and created a
- draft because they thought, what, maybe there was
- some errors or some changes that needed to be made
- in the 2003 version? Is that why?
- A. Well, there were some updates that were
- being contemplated. 10
- Q. They learned over the process; right? 11
- 12 You learn things in science, so you make changes?
- 13
- Q. You also -- in opening statement, there 14
- was a very strong indication about asking this
- panel and Office Of Conservation to be consistent.
- Do you remember that? Were you here for that? 17
  - A. I did listen in.
- Q. And I think today, you talked about some 19
- cases and history that you've had in front of this
- panel and also asked this panel to be consistent; 21
- 22 correct?
- A. Well, I indicated that some of the 23
- methods that we're applying here are based upon
- our understanding of how DNR has required that

Page 457

1 certain investigations be conducted in the past.

- 2 I've relied on that.
- Q. You testified to this panel that what
- 4 you're proposing today is consistent with what you
- 5 proposed in the past and was accepted?
- A. Certain elements are, yes. They
- 7 informed my analysis.
- 8 Q. So let's talk about in Savoie, you were
- 9 involved; correct?
- 10 A. Yes.
  - Q. That's a piece of land in Cameron Parish
- 12 on the coast; is that correct?
- 13 A. It's on a chenier.
- 14 Q. And you advised DNR that nothing needed
- 15 to be done; isn't that true?
- 16 A. My evaluation was that the
- 17 concentrations in soil and groundwater didn't pose
- 18 a risk to human health and that there wasn't an
- 19 action required to be protective of human health.
- Q. And DNR required a remediation, even
- 21 though you opined that nothing needed to be done;
- 22 correct?
- 23 A. Well, the responsible party proposed a
- 24 remediation and DNR accepted it.
- 25 Q. The responsible party said nothing

- Page 459
- 1 and the final decision is that there will not be a
- 2 remediation to background for chlorides in that
- 3 zone.

4

14

24

- Q. They could go look it up. We'll agree to disagree.
- 6 A. Yeah.
- Q. There were millions of dollars spent on
- 8 remediation but for your opinion that nothing
- 9 needed to be done; correct?
- 10 A. Again, I concluded there was no human 11 health risk.
- 12 Q. Vermilion Parish School Board, you 13 opined nothing needed to be done; correct?
  - A. That's not correct.
- Q. Okay. There was a small area, I think for benzene, that you said needed to be remediated in a small piece of a pit; is that correct?
- 18 A. There were two locations in soil and
- 19 sediment. One was a pit. One was an area where 20 there were active industrial operations going on
- 21 and the other was benzene in groundwater.
- Q. Total remediation that you and Chevron gave this panel was, I think, \$3 million?
  - A. No, I can't tell you that.
- 25 Q. They can look. They can go back and

Page 458

Page 460

- 1 needed to be done to the shallow groundwater of
- 2 chlorides along the coast of Louisiana; isn't that
- 3 true? That's what Shell said; correct?
  - A. The MFP ultimately proposed a
- 5 remediation of groundwater.
- 6 Q. So you -- you opined first that nothing
- 7 needed to be done to groundwater and then the MFP
- 8 that came from the panel said you had to restore
- 9 chlorides in the shallow groundwater to
- 10 background? Isn't that true?
- 11 A. You might take a look at the review of
- 12 this particular case. I concluded that there was
- 13 not a risk to human health and that remediation of
- 14 groundwater wasn't required for that purpose.
- 15 Shell elected to propose a remediation to
- 16 background for chlorides and the DNR accepted that17 proposal.
- 18 Q. So they restored chlorides to
- 19 background, even though there wasn't a human
- 20 health risk?
- 21 A. No. They didn't restore chlorides to
- 22 background, because as you know, that project has
- 23 proceeded and there have been field tests to
- 24 evaluate, reevaluate the classification of that
- 25 aquifer. It has been determined to be Class 3,

- 1 look, if you don't remember.
  - A. I can't tell you that because I'm not
- 3 the remediation expert. So I can't even tell you
- 4 that number.
- 5 Q. Do you know if they've spent over
- 6 \$10 million on sediment and pit remediation to
- 7 date?
- 8 A. I know they've completed sediment and
- 9 pit remediation to date. The sediment remediation
- 10 had nothing to do with human health objectives,
- 11 and the remediation that I recommended in terms of
- 12 the pit area has been completed.
- Q. Do you know how many pits were
- 14 remediated in Raymond Thomas and how many millions
- 15 of dollars was spent in Raymond Thomas on pits and
- 16 then you say that nothing needed to be done
- 17 because it was not a human health risk?
- 18 A. I don't think I was involved in that
- 19 one.
- Q. James Field?
- 21 A. No, I didn't work on that.
- Q. Wasn't involve in it?
- 23 A. No.
- Q. No? Guidry?
  - 5 A. I don't remember that one.

Page 461 Page 463

- Q. Okay.
- 2 A. If I was, I don't remember the project.
- Q. I think I've made my point, is that --
- 4 to this panel is that even though there's not a
- 5 human health risk, doesn't mean that a remediation
- 6 doesn't need to be performed? You would agree
- 7 with that?
- 8 A. Sometimes there were other drivers. I
- 9 agree with that.
- 10 Q. Thank you.
- 11 And I'm going to go through your
- 12 PowerPoint so we can get it out the way and then
- 13 get more detail.
- On page 4, you said something about no
- 15 threat to Chicot Aquifer. Is that another
- 16 expert's opinion or is that -- did you do the
- 17 analysis to determine if there was some fate and
- 18 transport or migration to the Chicot Aquifer?
- 19 A. Well, it was actually an effort of the
- 20 team that included the vertical delineation. It's
- $21 \quad a \ multiple\mbox{-lines-of-evidence demonstration}.$
- 22 Q. Let me ask -- I think we can move on,
- 23 but I want to make sure.
- 24 So I think Mr. Delmar at the start of
- 25 this, asked -- I can't remember the first

- 1 the responsible party or their experts in RECAP
- 2 get to choose what the future use of the
- 3 property's going to be?
- A. RECAP doesn't -- it's not a legal
- 5 document and it doesn't have the purpose of
- 6 negotiation between parties or being a part of a
- 7 private dispute. Instead, it is a technical
- 8 guidance that requires that we look at reasonable
- 9 maximum exposure, that we look at reasonably
- 10 anticipated land uses. This is a technical
- 11 guidance to allow us to make reasonable
- 12 assumptions within guidance regarding land uses.
- 13 It has nothing to do with private property
- 14 disputes.
- 5 BY MR. CARMOUCHE:
- Q. Do you think it was reasonable 10 to 15
- 17 years ago to think that the swamp in Lake Charles,
- 18 they were going to build a billions of dollars of
- 19 casino in that swamp and bring in tons of dirt?
- 20 Was that reasonable 15 years ago?
- A. Well, I can't tell you that. Perhaps it
  - was contemplated. Maybe it was contemplated
- 23 longer than that. I can't tell you that,
- 24 Mr. Carmouche.
- Q. Was it reasonable to think 15 years ago

Page 462

Page 464

- 1 witness -- about H-10. You didn't look at the
- 2 head and the potentiometric surface drop in that
- 3 area to determine if that feature could be caused
- 4 by migration to the Chicot Aquifer?
- 5 A. I didn't look at that topic. Mr. David
- 6 Angle looked at that topic. I looked at the
- 7 multiple lines of evidence as part of my
- 8 conclusion.
- 9 Q. Okay. You also talked about the current
- 10 use of the property and what the property can be
- 11 used for. Is there anything in RECAP that says
- 12 the responsible party or their experts get to
- 13 choose what somebody in Louisiana can use their
- 14 property for?
- 15 MS. RENFROE: Your Honor, I'll object to the
- extent that question is asking her to make a
- legal conclusion. If he can rephrase it to
- 18 her understanding.
- 19 JUDGE PERRAULT: Rephrase it so it's not a
- 20 legal --
- 21 MR. CARMOUCHE: I'm asking -- she's a
- 22 scientist.
- 23 BY MR. CARMOUCHE:
- Q. I'm asking, anything in this book that
- 25 she relies upon, does it say anything in here that

- 1 that outside Lafayette, it would explode, and now
- 2 everybody's moving there? Was that reasonable?
- 3 Wasn't that crops?
  - A. It may or may not be. To the extent
- 5 that that applies to this property, I think you're
- 6 aware that I evaluated this using a nonindustrial
- 7 land use.
- 8 Q. We're going to get there.
  - And did you -- Ms. Connelly talked about
- the groundwater and that there was no exposure, so
- 11 I want to kind of tie that in to the health part.
- 12 Okav?

14

16

- 13 A. (Nods head.)
  - Q. And I don't think it was asked to
- 15 Ms. Connelly, but if -- if --
  - Because you consider, you know
- 17 Mr. Henning has cattle on his land, do you not?
- 18 A. Yes.
  - Q. Okay. So if he drills a well in that
- 20 shallow zone to put in a cow trough, okay, in some
- of those areas where there's barium, okay, did
- 22 you -- and the animals eat it, assuming it's toxic
- 23 barium -- I'm going to ask you to assume this --
- 24 did you look at the pathways to humans if they 25 would eat the cattle or if the water flows over

Page 465

1 and the rabbits eat the water, that she talked

1 water that is groundwater. This is an ongoing

study that we, as a team, have had with regard to the potential uptake into species, whether they're

ecological species or game for consumption.

Q. I thought she said that if that was toxic barite, an animal ate it, they would die 7 immediately.

MS. RENFROE: Object. 8 BY MR. CARMOUCHE:

Q. I'll move on. I'll move on.

10 11 And on page 39 of your slide show, you 12 have a potentiometric map. And you talk about with regards to groundwater flow that you looked

at. Do you remember talking about that? 14

A. Yes.

15

18

Q. Did you watch -- I don't think you were 16 here during Mr. Purdom's testimony? 17

A. Yes.

Q. You heard him say that this groundwater 19 is not even in an aquifer; correct?

A. Well, he -- that was his opinion, that's right. He was talking about this specifically 22

being stringers, that's right. 23

Q. So you disagree with him, you think it's 24 25 an aquifer?

2 about that would die immediately? Is that a

pathway you considered? 3 A. I -- number one, there isn't a well.

That's not a current scenario. With regard to 6 barium, the kinds of concentrations that we see,

even at the location of the blowout with the

barium concentration of 2 parts per million, that

would not be a concern for uptake into cattle.

Just based on the -- from the perspective of a constituent concern and potential uptake, it

doesn't warrant that kind of calculation. 12

Q. You're not an ecologist; that's what 13 14 Ms. Connelly testified to? Are you relying upon

her or did you look at if a cattle trough was filled with water, you looked at and determined

that an animal's not going to get sick?

A. I have worked very closely with her and 18 19 looking at --

20 Q. She said she is the --

MS. RENFROE: Excuse me, sorry. 21

22 Mr. Carmouche --

MR. CARMOUCHE: I'm sorry. 23

MS. RENFROE: -- kindly let her answer the 24

25 question.

Page 466

Page 468

Page 467

THE WITNESS: Thank you. 1

2 A. I've worked closely with her, studying

3 uptake factors with a number of constituents,

4 barium being one of them. And whether we're

5 talking about uptake into beef or we're talking 6 about uptake into wild game, that was part of our

discussion as part of our site conceptual modeling

early on, to determine that that didn't warrant a

quantitative evaluation. And that is even

10 assuming that one were to have access to that 11 water, specifically with regard to barium. So

12 yes, this is something that we, as a team,

discussed because it has multiple applications;

14 that is, uptake into ecological receptors, uptake

into species that could be consumed, like wild

game or, in this case, cattle.

BY MR. CARMOUCHE: 17

Q. I'm not going to argue with -- the panel 18 19 heard, but maybe I heard something different. I 20 thought she said she didn't consider that because

there was no way the water could get to the

22 surface because a pond wouldn't go 25 feet deep. A. I'm talking about --

23 Right. I'm talking about whether we're 24 25 talking -- I'm talking about water in a pond,

A. Well, from the perspective of RECAP,

that term doesn't affect our evaluation, our RECAP

3 evaluation. In RECAP, groundwater, anything that

is identified as a permeable groundwater zone is

subject to RECAP evaluation. We then move into classification: Is it Class 3? Class 2?

Class 1? So to call it an aquifer or not isn't

particularly meaningful for me in my RECAP

evaluation.

10 Q. But the flow of water is. You had that in your title. That was important to you, to put 11 the groundwater flow?

A. Well, that is specifically pointing out 13 the flow direction to the north/northeast in this shallow groundwater-bearing zone, and it aided me in making an assumption about what would be a hypothetical receptor point in the down-gradient 17 direction. 18

Q. If it's a shallow groundwater and not an 19 aquifer, how can it flow if it's just stringers 20

that stop? How are you going to have flow? 22 A. Mr. Carmouche, I'm not expressing an

opinion about that. I've made an assumption that 23 it can. 24

Q. All right. Okay. You would agree that

Page 469 Page 471 1 the soil is contaminated and cannot be used for A. Yes. 2 its intended purposes; correct? Q. And that was sent to a federal judge in A. No, I don't agree with that --3 Lake Charles; correct? Q. You would agree --A. Yes, that's my understanding. 4 Q. You were in the discussions with Chevron A. From the perspective of my RECAP 6 analysis, the usability of the soil has no 6 to decide if they should make that admission? A. No, not to decide whether they would limitation. Q. You would agree that the groundwater is 8 make that admission. That's a legal -- well, it's contaminated and unsuitable for its intended a whole legal thing. Q. Let me ask it a different way. purpose; correct? 10 10 A. Again, from the perspective of my MS. RENFROE: Let her finish her answer. 11 11 12 health-based evaluation in the context of RECAP, 12 A. It's a whole legal thing. JUDGE PERRAULT: If Counsel has an objection, 13 the groundwater is Class 3 and is not unsuitable 13 14 for its intended purposes, considering that 14 just pose it to me. MS. RENFROE: I will, Your Honor. Pardon me. 15 classification. 15 JUDGE PERRAULT: That's okay. Q. How long have you been working for 16 16 17 Chevron? 17 A. The involvement that we had was to A. I've worked on various projects for them provide the map that put the boxes in all the 18 19 throughout my career. areas. It's based upon our comparison to 29-B 20 Q. And you understand that Chevron, the standards and RECAP screening standards to say 21 reason we're here is because they admitted that these are the areas where we understand there 22 liability and that there's environmental damage in are to be concentrations that require further the areas of concern; correct? evaluation. 24 MS. RENFROE: Object to the 24 MR. CARMOUCHE: Scott, go to 3029-I. 25 mischaracterization of what Chevron admitted. 25 Next one. Page 470 Page 472 MR. CARMOUCHE: Let's read it. I'm sorry. I 1 BY MR. CARMOUCHE: 1 don't want to put words in your mouth. Q. And it's actually in their admission 2 Can you go to C-1, Scott? also where they cite these definitions. You're 3 4 BY MR. CARMOUCHE: aware of these definitions; correct? 5 Q. Have you seen this before? A. Yes. I have seen these definitions. O. Okay. And you agree that "Environmental 6 damage shall mean any actual or potential impact, 7 Q. That's Chevron's admission; correct? 8 A. Yes. damage or injury to environmental media caused by 9 Q. Scott, go to C-3. contamination"; correct? 10 Seven, "You understand that Chevron 10 A. That's what it says. 11 admits that environmental damage, as defined by Q. And then contamination says: "Shall 11 12 312, exists in soil and discontinuing shallow 12 mean the introduction or presence of substances or 13 water-bearing zone on plaintiff's property within contaminants into a usable groundwater aquifer, an Areas 2, 4, 5, outlined in Exhibit A"; correct? underground source of drinking water or soil in 15 A. Yes. such quantities as to render them unsuitable for 16 Q. You're aware of that? their reasonably intended purposes"; correct? 17 A. Yes. 17 A. Correct. Q. Eight, "Chevron also admits that 18 Q. So environmental damage has contamination in it, you have to have 19 environmental damage, as defined by Act 312, 20 exists in the soil on plaintiffs' property within contamination; correct? 20 21 Areas 6 and 8, outlined in A"; correct? It's in 21 MS. RENFROE: Again, I'll renew my objection.

225-291-6595 www.just-legal.net

A. Yes.

Q. Go to the signature page. And it was

25 signed by a lawyer for Chevron; correct?

22 there.

23

Just Legal, LLC

22

23

24

25

object.

Fax:225-292-6596 setdepo@just-legal.net

To the extent these questions are calling for

a legal conclusion from a nonlegal witness, I

JUDGE PERRAULT: All right. I think you're

8

Page 473

- 1 asking for legal conclusions. She's telling
- 2 you what she found.
- MR. CARMOUCHE: I'm not. These scientists, 3
- 4 Your Honor, have to -- this is in what they
- have to develop the plan under, 3029. That's 5
- in Chapter 6. I'm not asking her -- I think 6
- she was just protecting herself, and I don't 7
- 8 want to speak for her. I'm not asking her a
- legal opinion. I'm asking her a science 9
- 10 opinion. This is science. This is
- environmental damage and contamination. 11
- 12 JUDGE PERRAULT: All right. Steer your
- 13 question to the science of it, rather than to
- the legal effects of it. 14
- MR. CARMOUCHE: Okay. 15
- 16 BY MR. CARMOUCHE:
- 17 O. So you've looked at these definitions
- 18 before; correct?
- 19 A. I've seen these definitions.
- Q. And so Chevron, in this case, has 20
- 21 admitted there's environmental damage in those
- areas that we talked about; correct?
- 23 A. My understanding of that legal document
- 24 is this: That they admitted that there is actual
- 25 or potential impact. And I was asked, as a

Page 475

- A. I gave them the conclusions of my RECAP evaluation.
- Q. Prior to May of 2022? Because your 3
- report was issued prior to May of 2022.
- A. Well, my expert report, you're talking about. 6
  - Q. That's right.
  - A. My expert report, it was, yes. Yes.
- And that's correct. I provided my RECAP
- evaluations from a human health perspective to
- 11 Chevron, ves.
- Q. Okay. And taking your opinion, you are 12
- aware that they sent this to a judge, federal
- judge, on May 27th, 2022?
- A. Yes. And as I said, my understanding of 15
- that is: Their admission is there is actual or
- potential impact, and we agreed to address it and
- to use the regulatory tools that we have to
- determine what is required to address it. And 19
- that's what our plan is about.
- Q. Have you discussed with Chevron his
- ruling as to what you just talked about? Because
- you talked about the legal document. So I want to
- bring it up. You read his ruling?
  - A. I'm aware of it. I'm aware of it. And

Page 474

- 1 scientist, to take the information, to gather the
- 2 information, and provide an opinion about whether
- 3 or not that actual or potential impact poses a
- 4 risk under the regulatory framework RECAP and,
- 5 therefore, what would be the appropriate action in
- 6 a most feasible plan to address it. That's my
- understanding of what Chevron's admission was. 7
- O. So let me ask you a scientific question.
- You do not believe in all of the areas
- 10 we talked about that introduction or presence of 11 substances or contaminants into a usable
- 12 groundwater aquifer, an underground drinking
- 13 water -- drinking water or soil is there in such
- 14 quantities as to render those areas unsuitable for
- 15 their reasonable intended purpose?
- 16 A. Well, my review of that question is
- 17 through the lens of RECAP, through the regulatory
- 18 framework of RECAP. And from the RECAP
- 19 perspective, no, there is not a limitation, there
- 20 is not an impact that renders a Class 3
- 21 groundwater or the USDW unsuited for its intended
- 22 purpose.
- Q. And you told Chevron that --23
- 24 A. Well, I gave --
- Q. -- prior to May of --25

Page 476

1 I cannot make a legal interpretation of that

25

7

8

- Q. I understand. But you would agree that 3
- 4 I read those two definitions correctly and the
- panel can --
- A. Yes. 6
  - O. -- take it as it is?
  - A. Yes.
    - Q. All right. Let's move on.
- When you were on Slide 16 -- I want to 10
- go to wet weight/dry weight. Okay? 11
- When you were on Slide 16, I think -- I 12.
- thought I heard Ms. Renfroe say that go to 13
- RECAP -- it says: "RECAP says that you shall
- evaluate soil in wet weight," and she said,
- 2.8.2.1. Do you remember her saying that?
- A. I don't recall exactly what she said,
- 17 but I know what you're talking about. I know the 18
- section you're talking about, yeah. 19
- Q. Are you aware if that section says 20
- "shall"? 21
- A. Let's look at that section. 22
- O. Go ahead. 2.8.2.1. 23
- 24 A. Yeah.
  - O. (Reviews document.)

Page 477

- 1 A. So here's what that section says. And
- 2 this is the critical part that advises us, as
- 3 practitioners under RECAP, to perform our exposure
- 4 concentration or direct contact evaluation in wet
- 5 weight. It says: "Typically exposure
- 6 concentrations and the risk-based SS and RS are
- 7 based on a wet-weight concentration, whereas
- 8 concentrations in environmental fate and transport
- 9 RS are based on dry weight."

10 And working with the DEQ around this

- 11 topic over many, many years, they have clarified
- 12 that what that means is direct contact, they
- 13 expect an evaluation in wet weight. And for
- 14 groundwater protection if the soil is particularly
- 15 wet, like sediment, then their expectation is you
- 16 would perform the conversion to dry weight.
- 17 That's why it says: "It's not necessary to adjust
- 18 the reporting constituent concentrations prior to
- 19 calculation of the AOIC for comparison with the
- 20 environmental fate and transport SS if you don't
- 21 have a significant moisture content."
- 22 All that said, EPA does provide a
- 23 different guidance, and Dr. John Kind talked about
- 24 this. And EPA's guidance says you will use dry
- 25 weight for the direct contact evaluation. So

- 1 the RECAP 2016 2.2.4.
- 2 Did you read this section of RECAP, the
- 3 proposed RECAP draft in 2016?
- A. I'm sure I did.
- Q. Okay. So let's read that section that's
- 6 highlighted.
- 7 MS. RENFROE: Objection, your Honor. This is
- 8 not an exhibit on Plaintiff's exhibit list.
- 9 MR. CARMOUCHE: This is cross-examination.
- 10 JUDGE PERRAULT: He's cross-examining her on
- 11 her testimony.
- 12 MR. CARMOUCHE: I'm not introducing this into
- 13 evidence. This is cross-examination. I'm
- 14 allowed to do this.
- 15 JUDGE PERRAULT: I'm going to allow it. Go
- 16 ahead.
- 17 MS. RENFROE: My objection is noted, Your
- 18 Honor?
- 19 JUDGE PERRAULT: Yes.
- 20 MS. RENFROE: Thank you.
- 21 BY MR. CARMOUCHE:
- Q. "The data shall be presented in units of
- 23 milligram per kilogram (soil, sediment, and biota)
  - 4 milligrams per liter or (air). Soil and sediment
- 25 shall be reported on a dry-weight basis unless

Page 478

Page 480

Page 479

- 1 there's a difference in those two guidances. I'm
- 2 well-aware of that and have been for a long time.
- 3 And in every one of these projects, expert report,
- 4 these kinds of evaluations, we're including both
- 5 wet and dry weight to provide that full body of
- 6 information.
- 7 And on this site, as on many sites where
- 8 we're not talking about significant moisture
- 9 content, it just doesn't make a difference. The
- 10 conclusions remain the same. The dry weight
- 11 evaluation that I did is in Appendix M. You're
- 12 aware of the dry weight evaluation I did in my
- 13 expert report. Dr. John Kind's evaluation was in
- 14 dry weight in Appendix T, I think.
- Q. My question was simply the word "shall"
- 16 doesn't appear in RECAP 2.8, whatever that
- 17 section is?
- 18 A. No.
- 19 Q. Okay. So let's talk about 2016. I know
- 20 it's not promulgated, but a lot of work went into
- 21 that, you commented.
- 22 MR. CARMOUCHE: So let's -- can you go to the
- 23 next slide, Scott?
- 24 BY MR. CARMOUCHE:
- Q. Did you comment -- I'm going to show you

- 1 otherwise approved by the department to address
- 2 site-specific concerns." Did I read that
- 3 correctly?
  - A. Yes.
  - Q. The word "shall" is in the 2016 version.
- A. Right. It's modified to be consistent
- with the EPA in the new draft.
- 8 Q. So the 2016 version, after looking at
- 9 all the data since 2003, actually says you shall
- 10 report in dry weight. You agree?
- 1 A. I agree that's right. That will be a
- 12 change eventually.
- 13 Q. So I'm assuming you commented and said
- 4 that was wrong and after your comments they still
- 15 did not decide to take it out?
  - A. I didn't -- I don't know that I
- 7 commented and said it was wrong.
  - Q. But you disagree with that; right?
- 19 A. No, I didn't say I disagreed with that.
- Q. You don't feel that soil and sediment
- shall be reported on a dry-weight basis?
- 22 A. I said I don't disagree with that. It
- 23 can be reported on either basis. The point is,
- 24 what are you going to use in your RECAP

25 evaluation? And I've provided both.

Page 481 Page 483 Q. 2019, let me show you 2019. 2.3.5. It 2 says: "Soil and sediment shall be reported on a A. Well, it includes academia, it includes

- 3 dry-weight basis unless otherwise approved by the
- 4 Department to address site-specific concerns.
- 5 Tissue concentrations shall be represented in
- 6 units milligram per kilogram on a wet-weight basis
- unless otherwise approved." Do you see that?
- A. Yes.
- Q. So they are now requiring dry weight for
- 10 soil and sediment, soil and sediment, and the only
- 11 wet weight that they're saying shall be used is
- 12 for tissue concentration. Is that correct?
- A. Well, they haven't moved to these
- 14 requirements yet. We're still working with the
- 15 old document. However, when we collect our data,
- 16 we ask the lab to provide moisture contents so
- 17 that we can do it both ways. So I think you're
- 18 making an issue out of something that's not an
- issue here.
- Q. And I think you recognize, so I don't 20
- 21 have to show you, you know that the EPA screening
- levels, frequently asked questions, they say use
- 23 dry weight?
- A. Yes. 24
- Q. Thank you. 25

industries are part of this organization; correct?

- all kinds of people. And, to use your term, "tree
- huggers" may be involved.
- O. Some people say if this is some
- environmental group puts this out, we probably
- shouldn't listen to it. I just want to recognize
- that this is a -- your company is part of this
- organization?
  - A. Yes.
- MR. CARMOUCHE: Scott, can you show the 11
- slide? 12

10

17

- 13 BY MR. CARMOUCHE:
  - Q. And on soil background and risk
- assessment, Chevron was part of this document;
- correct? You see their symbol on the front?
  - A. Yes.
- Q. Did you send your report or most 18
- feasible plan to Chevron to review to make sure 19
- that their scientists agreed with your opinion?
- A. They have reviewed my report. I think you and I talked about that in deposition, if you 22
- 23 recall.
- Q. So Chevron's scientists agreed with your 24
- 25 opinion that you should use wet weight rather than

Page 482 Page 484

A. That's EPA protocol.

- 2 Q. And also, the EPA exposure factor
- 3 handbook, they also say use dry weight?
- A. That's correct, based upon the ingestion
- 5 and the dermal equations there.
- Q. Are you aware of the Interstate 6
- Technology Regulatory Council? 7
- 8 A. Yes.

14

- Q. Are you a member?
- A. A member --10
- Q. Is ERM? 11
- A. ERM is a member. 12
- O. ERM is a member. 13
  - What is that?
- A. Well, it's an organization that focuses 15 on technical issues and the development and
- 17 fleshing out of common needs for evaluation and
- 18 remediation. It prepares guidance documents.
- 19 It's not a regulation, and it includes
- 20 participation of people from industry and
- academia. It is an independent, if you will, 21
- 22 science organization.
- 23 Q. So it's not like a bunch of tree
- 24 huggers. This is an organization that ERM's
- 25 involved in, Chevron, BP, Shell, all these

- 1 dry weight? Do you know that for a fact or are
- you just saying they reviewed your report?
- A. Mr. Carmouche, my report doesn't say the 3
- only basis for my conclusions are wet weight. My
- reports says: Here's the evaluation in wet weight
- because that's what it says right here on page 46
- of the current RECAP document. My report then
- says: "We've also evaluated this in dry weight
- and it makes no change to the conclusions."
- Q. You talked about to this panel and said 10
- ICON brings it to a lab and they grind that stuff,
- it's like stones, where they grind and then they
- run it through the processing; correct? Do you
- remember describing that to the panel?
- A. They used a dry-and-grind process to prep their samples.
  - Q. You talked about how bad that was?
- A. No. That's a mischaracterization of 18
- 19 what I said. 20
  - Q. I say "bad."
  - I mean your opinion -- correct me if I'm
- 22 wrong -- is that the way Chevron did it to
- determine wet weight is a lot better than ICON's
- way of performing it and relying upon ICON's data
- of dry weight?

15

17

Page 487

Page 488

### DNR HEARING - HENNING MGMT. VS. CHEVRON DAY 2

1

2

3

Page 485

- A. No, that's a misinterpretation.
- Q. So you would agree that a risk
- 3 assessment should be performed using all of the
- dry weight, not wet weight? You agree with that?
- A. I agree that EPA's guidance is evaluate
- 6 in dry weight because algorithms for ingestion and
- dermal are based upon experiments that were
- performed and research that is provided in dry
- weight. There are certain situations where wet
- 10 weight is appropriate as well. The DEQ's RECAP
- guidance specifically says wet weight, and they
- have provided their reasons for that in the past. 12
- 13 They've provided their reasons for that.

14

19

As they move forward, their document 15 will become consistent with the EPA guidance. I'm

aware of that and, for that reason, provided the analysis in both wet weight units and dry weight

units, and the conclusion remains the same.

Q. Let's go to the next page.

20 And to the analysis you did -- at least

21 in your report -- maybe it's changed, or in your

most feasible plan, you converted wet weight to 23 dry weight?

24 A. I did make a conversion between wet and 25 dry.

A. Yes.

Q. Okay. Let's move on to SPLP.

At the beginning of the slide show, and

4 I didn't understand, so I'm just asking.

The -- when you looked at SPLP, you

looked at the areas of investigation that -- and

they're called Areas 1, 2, 3 -- not one. I can't

remember the numbers. That's the areas of

investigation that you looked at; correct?

A. Those are the areas where data was 10 11 collected. And so I'm looking at the data

collected in those areas. 12.

O. Okay. Did -- because I didn't see

anywhere -- is that not your areas of

investigation?

A. It's not exactly the same thing. And I 16

17 think you're talking about the -- I talked about

the preliminary AOIs. I think that's what you're

19 talking about. And I pointed out that, for the

direct contact evaluation, the preliminary AOI is 20 shown in those figures, but it is comprised of

those locations where I highlighted the exceedance

of the direct contact screening standard. So it's

shown in those tables through highlights, the blue

25 highlighted numbers.

Page 486

Q. Okay. 1

A. Uh-huh; right. 2

Q. So in your feasible plan, the blue 3

highlighted numbers are your areas of

investigation?

A. The blue highlighted area, the blue 6

highlighted numbers constitute the preliminary AOI

for direct contact purposes, for direct contact.

Q. Okay. Are there any other AOIs that I

need to be aware of besides direct contact? 10

A. Well, I talked about the fact that a 11

preliminary AOI can be identified for the

soil-to-groundwater protection evaluation.

Because we collected SPLP data at the highest

concentrations, we moved beyond defining an AOI

with that screening standard.

Q. So did you measure your AOIs or define 17

your AOIs to determine if SPLP was the proper 18

methodology to perform that analysis?

A. Well, the size of the AOI doesn't

determine if the SPLP laboratory method is an 21

appropriate leachate method.

Q. Let's just go to it and see what you

think. You're aware of a document that's on the

website called "RECAP 101"?

Q. And that's the analysis you're talking 2 about? That's the dry weight you're talking

3 about? A. Well, ICON's were reported in dry weight

5 to begin with. I'm using their data. Ours were reported in wet weight originally. We got the

moisture contents from the lab; that gives me the 7 ability to convert to dry weight.

Q. That's the data you relied upon. Your conversion is the data you relied upon for dry 10 weight?

A. Not just mine. No, I also relied on the 13 ICON data in dry weight for my dry-weight analysis.

Q. I understand. You included that data in 15 16 your analysis; correct?

A. Yes.

17 Q. All right. So they talk about

preprocessing in this document. Number 1: "A

20 wet-soil sample typically just has the largest stones manually picked out of the sample and 21

sample is digested. Outcome: This option will

provide the lowest environmentally available metals concentration for the soil sample." Did I

25 read that correctly?

Page 489 Page 491 A. No. I think that's a presentation. 1 section in Appendix H, the default DF of 20 is offered at the screening level. 2 It's a presentation. Q. Yeah, it's called RECAP 101. It's --Q. Just so I know and what you're telling 3 3 the panel, first the panel should assume that you A. They've given various training sessions. 5 Q. Yes, it's on their website, so I figured properly drew AOIs that -- protection of I'd go there. groundwater; correct? You properly drew AOIs? 6 A. Right. 7 A. I'm not drawing an AOI relative to a MR. CARMOUCHE: Show the slide. screening standard. 8 BY MR. CARMOUCHE: Q. I'm sorry. A. Because I'm using SPLP as a groundwater O. And you calculated and used a DF: 10 10 correct? Not for Groundwater 3, you looked at it 11 protection evaluation. for Groundwater 1 and 2; correct? Q. You probably drew the soil sources areas 12 12 so they can look at them; correct? 13 A. I'm -- no. 13 Q. In your chart, you're using A. There's not a figure that shows soil 14 14 Groundwater 2? I think you used 45 for source areas. There's not a figure. Now, that's 15 something I have to think about in determining Groundwater 3 --17 A. -- 3. whether -- or, well, there's a couple things to Q. And 40 -think about in determining whether using that 18 default value -- and it is a default -- provided 19 A. -- 40 for a groundwater screening 19 evaluate- -- for a soil-to-groundwater screening for the screening option, whether or not using evaluation, that's right. that default value is appropriate for the site. 21 Q. So you did -- that information, the Q. So no, not that -- it's (indicating). 22 22 source area, the size, is not in your most So this document tells us: "A DF of 20 shall be 23 23 used" -feasible plan; correct? 24 24 And what is Soil SS -- what is that? 25 A. I didn't draw in any way a source size. 25

> Page 490 Page 492

"OW"? 1

2

GW. What does that mean?

A. The soil-to-groundwater-protection 3

5 Q. "A DF of 20 is considered protective of groundwater resources for soil sources up to

.5 acre in size." So you used a 20. So is the

soil sources greater than .5 acres?

A. The direct contact -- the preliminary

10 direct contact AOI is bigger than a half acre. 11 With regard to the groundwater protection AOI, in

12 my opinion, the source areas, which constitute the

13 AOI for soil-to-groundwater protection, are not.

14 But this indicates the basis for that DF of 20.

15 And the guidance document there, the soil

16 screening guidance document, is the basis for that

17 value; however, if you then look at the

18 requirements for a screening option evaluation in

19 Appendix H, what you'll find is that it identifies

20 the use of the default DF of 20, regardless of

21 that size.

22 Now, it's incumbent upon the risk

assessor to determine whether or not that's

appropriate. I mean, you can't just do it and not

think about it. But the -- and I can point to the

1 It's something that I'm evaluating to make the

decision that what is allowed under MO-1 -- I'm

sorry, under screening, is appropriate for my

Q. You would agree that RECAP 101 says that

you shall not use 20 if, "if" the source size is

above .5 acres in size?

A. No, that's not what it says. It

identifies that that was the basis, that was the

basis for choosing that default of 20. And if you

go to that soil screening guidance document, what

you will see is that document also says that

these -- this DAF of 20, this default factor of 20 13

is also protective of larger source sizes. It's a

complicated little subject matter. 15

But if you look at the guidance

specifically for screening option and evaluation 17

of leaching data, it offers the use of the default 18

20. So yes, I absolutely thought about whether or

not 20 is appropriate for this particular site. 20

In my opinion, the source sizes are likely

consistent with the historical E&P features. The

former pits, the tank batteries, those are the 23

likely sources, potential sources for the

constituent that we're seeing here, barium, which

Page 495

### DNR HEARING - HENNING MGMT. VS. CHEVRON DAY 2

Page 493

1 was then spread across the surface by the

2 preparation of the surface for agriculture.

3 In my opinion, that is the likely

- sources and will represent a potential source
- size. And when we look at the data; that is, the
- 6 groundwater data, relative to the soil data for
- 7 barium, it absolutely confirms that the default
- 8 factor of 20 is appropriate for this site, is
- protective for this site.
- 10 Q. I'm going to end with this slide with
- 11 this.
- 12 A. Okay.
- 13 Q. "A DF of 20 is considered protective of
- 14 groundwater resources for soil sources up to
- .5 acres in size." Did I read that correctly?
- A. Yes. And that is the source document
- 17 that was the basis for the selection of that
- 18 dilution attenuation factor, which is allowed
- under the screening option.
- 20 MR. CARMOUCHE: Can we go to the next slide?
- 21 BY MR. CARMOUCHE:
- 22 Q. Also, in RECAP 101, they have a slide,
- 23 identification of the -- I'm sorry. You would
- 24 agree that -- did you ever measure the areas that
- 25 Chevron admitted environmental damage in?

site-specific screening standard?

- A. So that applies, that particular 2
- provision, the recalculation of the site-specific 3
- screening standard applies to volatile
- constituents. It doesn't apply to inorganics.
- You can find that in the text of RECAP.
- Q. Just for my question, did you derive or calculate a site-specific screening standard?
- A. No. That wasn't needed.
- Q. Okay. 10

13

14

18

24

1

2

- A. In accordance with RECAP. 11
- 12 Q. I wanted just yes or no for the record.
  - A. It wasn't needed.
  - Q. Thank you.

Almost finished. You talked about pica 15 babies. Do you know or have you looked into the percentage of pica babies in the United States?

- A. "Pica babies" is not an official term.
- Q. Well, I'm just using the term -- pica, 19
  - whatever you call it. I might not use your
- scientific term. 21
- A. Okay. 22
- Q. But you know what I'm talking about. 23
  - A. I think you're talking about soil pica
- 25 behavior.

Page 494 Page 496

- A. The boxes?
- O. Yes. 2
- 3 A. I'm familiar with the areas.
- Q. So you don't disagree with approximate
- 5 acres of those areas?
- A. Right. 6
- 7 Q. Next slide.
- So that 40 that you had on your charts,
- how did you derive and then come up with 40? The
- MCL times your DF of 20? 10
- 11 A. It's the Class 1 standard times the DF
- of 20, in accordance with the Appendix H guidance
- on how to evaluate leachate concentrations under 13
- the screening option.
- Q. And that would be protective of 15
- groundwater? That's what you looked at?
  - A. That's the purpose of that value.
- 18 Q. All right. Let's go to the next slide.
- Another slide in RECAP 101, "If the 19
- 20 aerial extent of soil impact is greater than
- .5" -- it goes through each one -- "a
- site-specific screening standard should be
- 23 calculated"; correct?
- 24 A. Yes.

17

25 Q. Okay. For Groundwater 2, did you do a

- Q. There you go.
  - You talked about that earlier; right?
- A. I did. 3
- Q. Did you look into the percentage of kids
- in the United States that have been diagnosed with
- the -- I don't know if you want to call it a
- disease or the behavior of eating dirt?
- A. I'm familiar with the literature on
- this. It's something that is studied in the risk 10 assessment guidance.
- Q. Right. And have you asked around to 11
  - determine if people you know might have issues
  - with their kids eating dirt or sand when they go
- to the beach, or maybe that's not an issue, but
- that babies do this a lot? Have you done any
- research to determine how -- that it's not that
- unusual? 17
- A. I've looked at the literature on this 18
- and looked at the guidance documents on this. 19
- Again, it's a topic that's been under discussion 20
- for -- well, probably since the inception of risk
- assessment and risk assessment methodology.
- Q. So we are here for a regulatory issue 23
- where this panel is charged with to protect the
- public. And pica behavior is listed in the RECAP

Page 497 Page 499 1 documents; right? 1 so that there's no misunderstanding and that the A. (Nods head.) record is very clear. When the word "pica" is 2 mentioned, what is that referring to? 3 Q. Is that correct? A. Yes, there's a provision to look at A. Well, it actually refers to the 4 4 5 pica. hand-to-mouth activity and intentional ingestion Q. So you're not suggesting to this panel at an unusual rate of various substances, nonfood 6 that to protect everyone in Louisiana, that we substances. And then there is the topic of soil should exclude children that have pica behavior? pica. And in risk assessment, that is something A. No. That's not what I'm suggesting. that we have been studying for a long time. It's not a normal behavior. It's an unusual behavior. 10 What I'm suggesting is in this regulatory 10 In general, it is observed to happen in program -- and this is based on my experience 11 12 implementing RECAP -- that evaluation of pica is very young children. It is considered an acute 12 situation usually. Sometimes it can be something that we do when there's an observation sub-chronic. of a particular concern, particular constituent, 14 its particular distribution in soil, for example, Soil pica behavior is something that 15 typically lasts for a short period of time, 16 and then there will be an examination of the although there could be uncertainty about how frequency, the duration to evaluate that specific long. But many times it's just once or twice a consideration. But the fact that you've raised it year, once or twice a month. It's an unusual for this particular site causes us to think about: behavior pattern but has been studied, and we What is the potential for that being -- to just 20 address it as part of quantitative risk assessment address this question: What is the potential for when it is identified and quantified. 22 that being a concern at this site? Our 22 Q. Now, does DNR -- based on your 23 23 constituent of concern is barium sulfate, which is 24 experience with DNR, in your performing human 24 essentially a nontoxic constituent; and for this 25 health risk assessments at oil field sites in 25 particular site, that's not something that Page 498 Page 500 1 required specific calculation, evaluation. 1 Louisiana, has DNR ever considered pica ingestion MR. CARMOUCHE: I appreciate your testimony. rates to be a default exposure rate or assessment? 3 Can I have one minute? 3 A. No, not in my experience, nor does JUDGE PERRAULT: Yes. DEQ -- well, nor does EPA. If they did, when you 4 5 (Discussion off record.) pull up the EPA regional screening levels, the MR. CARMOUCHE: That's all the questions I RSL, instead of having the default residential 6 7 scenario like we do here in RECAP, which is the have. 8 JUDGE PERRAULT: Do you have any redirect? same as EPA, then you'd have a pica number. It's 9 MS. RENFROE: Yes, Your Honor. not considered reasonable maximum exposure, and 10 Can I have 30 seconds? 10 that's why it's not a default scenario. 11 JUDGE PERRAULT: Yes, take your time. Q. When you use this phrase "reasonable 11 12 (Discussion off record.) 12 maximum exposure," you talked about that when I was speaking with you, but can you tell the panel 13 MS. RENFROE: May I proceed? 14 JUDGE PERRAULT: Please, proceed. 14 one more time how that fits into your RECAP 15 MS. RENFROE: Thank you very much. evaluation? 15 16 REDIRECT EXAMINATION A. Yes. So this is a defined term in risk evaluation. It's defined by EPA. EPA actually 17 BY MS. RENFROE: defines the default reasonable maximum exposure 18 Q. Ms. Levert, I'm going to ask you a few scenarios and chooses factors that are on the high questions on some of the things that Mr. Carmouche end of the range of parameters such as soil covered with you. Not everything, I'm sure to the ingestion rate; when it comes to dermal, frequency relief of the panel, but I will cover a few with

So on that -- the last point regarding

the pica, Mr. Carmouche referred to it as "pica

babies," but please tell the panel so that they --

22 you.

23

22

23

24

25

of dermal contact, body surface area exposed

EPA chooses to identify what they

consider reasonable maximum exposure estimates of

during various activities.

1

Page 501

- 1 those various parameters and recommends them to be
- 2 used to make a conservative estimate of risk for a
- 3 reasonable maximum exposure scenario for
- 4 industrial scenarios, for residential scenarios.
- 5 And that is what we are required to use, those
- 6 high-end estimates that estimate reasonable --
- 7 maximum reasonable exposure possibilities.
- 8 Q. Has DNR, in connection with your work on
- 9 oil field sites, whether in a most feasible plan
- 10 setting or otherwise, has DNR ever directed you or
- 11 requested that you use a pica ingestion rate in
- 12 your evaluation of potential human health risk?
- 13 A. No.
- 14 Q. And in any of the most feasible plans
- 15 that DNR has ever issued, to your knowledge, has
- 16 DNR ever used a pica ingestion rate?
- 17 A. No.
- 18 Q. Now, in Mr. Carmouche's questions to
- 19 you, did he present you with any evidence that --
- 20 of any pica exposure at the Henning Management
- 21 property?
- 22 A. No.
- 23 Q. Switching to another topic, the topic of
- 24 wet weight versus dry weight. He showed a number
- 25 of documents or excerpts from a number of

- Q. So this is a bit of a nonissue?
- 2 A. It's a nonissue.
  - Q. And with respect to those, I think you
- 4 said, seven or eight most feasible plans that you
- 5 have provided a RECAP risk assessment for, did you
- 6 always submit your data in wet weight?
- A. Yes. And probably in every one of them,
- 8 I also submitted it in dry weight.
- 9 Q. Okay. And so that's what I wanted to
- 10 ask you about regarding the wet weight versus dry
- 11 weight.
- 12 Let's also talk about the SPLP
- 13 questions. Tell the panel just once more what
- 14 RECAP calls for, the actual promulgated version of
- 15 RECAP, the effective version of RECAP that you
- 16 used, what does it call for with respect to SPLP
- 17 data?
- 18 A. Well, it simply provides the provision
- 19 to use that methodology for performing a
- 20 site-specific groundwater protection evaluation.
- 21 And in practice as well as some of the language in
- 22 the RECAP document, they encourage the use of SPLP
- 23 because it's more site-specific than simply using
- 24 a theoretical calculation; right, of partitioning
- 25 between soil and water.

Page 502

Page 504

Page 503

- 1 documents, starting with a 2016 draft of RECAP and
- 2 comments on that. Was the 2016 draft of RECAP
- 3 ever adopted?
- 4 A. No.
- Q. Was the 2019 version of RECAP that he
- 6 showed you with some comments on it, was that
- 7 adopted?
- 8 A. No.
- 9 Q. And so which version of RECAP did you
- 10 use for your human health risk assessment in this
- 11 Henning Management case?
- A. I used the 2003 version. I used the
- 13 guidance there for which units to identify risks
- 14 for direct contact. However, in light of my
- 15 knowledge of the broader information from EPA and
- 16 other guidance documents, I also used dry weight.
- 17 RECAP 2003 is what I used to provide the primary
- 18 evaluation.
- 19 Q. Once again, going back to your years of
- 20 experience with DNR, evaluating potential for
- 21 human health risk at oil field sites, if DNR wants
- 22 you to provide data in dry weight, can they ask
- 23 you for it?
- A. Absolutely. I usually provide it in
- 25 both to DNR. I usually provide both.

- Q. So with respect to this issue around
- 2 pica ingestion, wet weight versus dry weight and
- 3 SPLP data, have you now told the panel about what
- 4 the -- the current and effective version of RECAP
- 5 requires?
- 6 A. I believe so.
- Q. You were asked some questions about East
- 8 White Lake, or the Vermilion Parish case. I think
- 9 that's one of the areas where Mr. Carmouche
- 10 started off with you.
- 1 A. (Nods head.)
- O. Now, did you submit a RECAP human health
- 13 risk evaluation to DNR in connection with the
- 4 Vermilion Parish School Board case?
- 15 A. Yes.

16

- Q. And did --
- 17 A. Lovingly known as East White Lake.
- Q. Did you conclude in that case that there
- 19 was no human health risk beyond the area of
- sediment that UNOCAL proposed to remediate?
  - A. I identified a couple of locations in
- 22 soil: One at a tank battery, one in the operating
- 23 industrial area, that warranted corrective action
- 24 and those actions have been implemented. The one
- 25 in the operational area has not. Now, that

Page 507

### DNR HEARING - HENNING MGMT, VS. CHEVRON DAY 2

Page 505

- 1 concentration, I found to be protective of an
- 2 industrial scenario but not a nonindustrial
- 3 scenario. So until the operations are
- 4 discontinued, that condition will stay as is. But
- 5 following operations, it will be reevaluated.
- 6 Q. Okay. Now, last thing I want to ask you 7 about.
- 8 MS. RENFROE: And I'd like to go to the Elmo,
- 9 please, Jonah.
- 10 BY MS. RENFROE:
- 1 Q. Mr. Carmouche showed you some provisions
- 12 from 3029. And he showed you specifically the
- 13 definition of "contamination" and the definition
- 14 of "environmental damage." Do you recall that?
- 15 A. Yes.
- Q. I'm now going to show you the definition
- 17 of "feasible plan."
- 18 And do you see here that "feasible plan"
- 19 means "The most reasonable plan which addresses
- 20 environmental damage in conformity with the
- 21 requirements of article 9, Section 1 of the
- 22 constitution of Louisiana to protect the
- 23 environment, public health, safety and welfare and
- 24 is in compliance with the specific relevant and
- 25 applicable standards and regulations promulgated

- 1 Q. So in the RECAP risk assessment that
  - 2 you've provided in support of the Chevron most
  - 3 feasible plan, did you perform that risk
  - 4 assessment based on applicable standards and
  - 5 regulations?
  - A. Yes.
  - 7 Q. And is it your conclusion, based on that
  - 8 RECAP human health risk evaluation, that the most
  - 9 feasible plan submitted by Chevron to the DNR is
  - 10 protective of human health and the environment and
  - 11 the public welfare?
  - 12 A. Based on my analysis and in accordance
    - 8 with that regulation, yes, that is my opinion.
  - 14 Q. And as between the Henning Management
  - 15 most feasible plan and the Chevron most feasible
  - 16 plan, is the Chevron most feasible plan the most
  - 17 reasonable of the two?
  - 18 A. Well, in my opinion, it is because it
  - 19 incorporates the full evaluation of the protection
  - of public health, safety, yes.
  - Q. Now, based on all of your review of the
  - 2 site data, the site information, characterization
  - 23 of the site, all of the information you've seen
  - 24 from the Henning Management plaintiff and ICON and
  - 25 any information that you've seen from the

Page 506 Page 508

- 1 by a state agency in accordance with the
- 2 administrative procedure act in effect at the time
- 3 of cleanup to remediate contamination resulting
- 4 from oil field or exploration and production
- 5 operations or waste." You've seen this definition
- 6 of a feasible plan before, haven't you?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. So is it your understanding that a most
- 9 feasible plan issued by DNR has to be reasonable,
- 10 has to be the most reasonable plan?
- 11 A. Yes.
- Q. Is it also your understanding that it
- 13 has to be protective of human health and the
- 14 environment?
- 15 A. Yes.
- Q. And protect the public welfare?
- 17 A. Yes
- 18 Q. And third, is it your understanding that
- 19 it has to be based upon application of, quote,
- 20 applicable standards and regulations?
- 21 A. Yes, and I believe that's the reason for
- 22 my role and my evaluation in these admission plans
- 23 that we are providing to the agency, specifically
- 24 to use the current applicable regulation to
- 25 evaluate protection of public health.

- 1 plaintiffs' side as well as from the Chevron side
- 2 of the case, have you seen any evidence
- 3 whatsoever, Ms. Levert, that justifies any
- 4 remediation to be done at the Henning Management
- 5 property for the protection of human health?
- 6 A. Not for the protection of human health.
- 7 MS. RENFROE: Thank you. Those are all the
- 8 questions I have.
- 9 JUDGE PERRAULT: The only evidence you
- submitted under this witness was Exhibit 145,
- 11 which was admitted. Is there any other
- evidence that y'all had?
- 13 MS. RENFROE: Exhibit 1 was already --
- 14 JUDGE PERRAULT: 145.
- 15 MS. RENFROE: Her report -- 145 is her CV.
- 16 JUDGE PERRAULT: Right. That's the only one
- we admitted under her?
- MS. RENFROE: That's correct.
- 19 JUDGE PERRAULT: Okay. Just wanted to make
- 20 sure.
- 21 MS. RENFROE: Your Honor, before we depart, I
- would like to request Mr. Carmouche to give
- us a copy of the slides that he used with
- 24 Ms. Levert on cross-examination.
- 25 JUDGE PERRAULT: He'll do that.

|  | Page 509  |  | Page 51  |
|--|---|--|--|
| 1  | Do y'all have any questions of this   | 1  | risk to human health, would still apply if   |
| 2  | witness? Does the panel have any questions?   | 2  | they were to install a pond on one of the  |
| 3  | PANELIST OLIVIER: If we could take a  | 3  | AOIs, as they suggested?   |
| 4  | ten-minute break so we can discuss.   | 4  | THE WITNESS: That is my opinion.   |
| 5  | JUDGE PERRAULT: All right. We'll take a   | 5  | PANELIST OLIVIER: Okay. One additional   |
| 6  | ten-minute break so y'all can decide.   | 6  | question. We noticed in one of ICON reports  |
| 7  | Go off the record, please.  | 7  | on behalf of the plaintiff, they mentioned,  |
| 8  | (Recess taken at 3:55 p.m. Back on record   | 8  | in Area 2 on the blowout area where there's  |
| 9  | at 4:15 p.m.)   | 9  | an existing where they're calling a pond,  |
| 10   | JUDGE PERRAULT: We're back on the record.   | 10   | they mentioned it's more of a bottom-up  |
| 11   | The panel has returned. Do you have any   | 11   | contaminated area there, which is a little   |
| 12   | questions for this witness?   | 12   | different than everywhere else, where we see   |
| 13   | PANELIST OLIVIER: Yes, we do.   | 13   | more contamination on the surface. Did you   |
| 14   | JUDGE PERRAULT: Please proceed. State your  | 14   | take that into consideration with your   |
| 15   | name for the record.  | 15   | evaluation as well? And you know, did that   |
| 16   | PANELIST OLIVIER: Stephen Olivier.  | 16   | change any conclusion or are you still   |
| 17   | Hey, Ms. Levert. This was kind of   | 17   | concluding the same as you already cited   |
| 18   | brought up with Ms. Connelly about the  | 18   | today?   |
| 19   | landowner. I know ICON's report and also,   | 19   | THE WITNESS: So I'm glad you asked that  |
| 20   | too, the landowner's representatives  | 20   | because we looked at that very closely, and  |
| 21   | mentioned about ponds on the property, as you   | 21   | Dave Angle will talk about that a lot because  |
| 22   | recall.   | 22   | as part of my human health risk assessment,  |
| 23   | And then they mentioned potentially   | 23   | of course, I was very interested in  |
| 24   | installing a pond maybe in one of the AOIs.   | 24   | protection of the USDW, the zone that I  |
| 25   | They mentioned potentially a depth of   | 25   | believe really does provide a potential water  |
|  | Page 510  |  | Page 512   |
|  |   |  |  |
| 1  | 25 feet.  | 1  | supply. It does elsewhere actually on  |
| 2  | And so our question to you is: Was that   | 2  | this property and elsewhere.   |
| 3  | considered in your evaluation? And if it  | 3  | And through our vertical delineation,  |
| 4  | was, did it make any difference? Is your  | 4  | through our examination of the confining unit  |
| 5  | conclusion still the same as you've already   | 5  | characteristics, we don't see evidence of a  |
| 6  | cited today?  | 6  | bottom-up scenario.  |
| 7  | THE WITNESS: That isn't something that we   | 7  | Now, the concentrations that we see in   |
| 8  | quantitatively evaluated. There was not a   | 8  | the shallow groundwater zone and the chemical  |
| 9  | suggestion of a pond of that size, for  | 9  | signature that resembles produced water, we  |
| 10   | example. But from a conceptual model  | 10   | believe that was a result of the blowout and   |
|  |   |  |  |
| 11   | perspective, when I contemplate that sort of  | 11   | fluid that arrived there from the surface or   |
| 11<br>12   | scenario and think about the volume of water  | 12   | from near the surface where the actual   |
| 11<br>12<br>13   | scenario and think about the volume of water that would be in that kind of feature and  |  | from near the surface where the actual mechanism failed. And we talked to our ops  |
| 11<br>12<br>13<br>14   | scenario and think about the volume of water that would be in that kind of feature and think about, for example just assuming   | 12<br>13<br>14   | from near the surface where the actual mechanism failed. And we talked to our ops person about this, too, to help us understand  |
| 11<br>12<br>13<br>14   | scenario and think about the volume of water that would be in that kind of feature and think about, for example just assuming that there were to be some sort of contact  | 12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | from near the surface where the actual mechanism failed. And we talked to our ops person about this, too, to help us understand the likelihood of a bottom-up. He explained  |
| 11<br>12<br>13<br>14   | scenario and think about the volume of water that would be in that kind of feature and think about, for example just assuming that there were to be some sort of contact with the groundwater with a pond that were   | 12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16                                     | from near the surface where the actual mechanism failed. And we talked to our ops person about this, too, to help us understand the likelihood of a bottom-up. He explained to us where the mechanism failed. Through  |
| 11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | scenario and think about the volume of water that would be in that kind of feature and think about, for example just assuming that there were to be some sort of contact with the groundwater with a pond that were that deep, just given the volume of water,  | 12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17                               | from near the surface where the actual mechanism failed. And we talked to our ops person about this, too, to help us understand the likelihood of a bottom-up. He explained to us where the mechanism failed. Through our evaluation of all of the data regarding  |
| 11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17   | scenario and think about the volume of water that would be in that kind of feature and think about, for example just assuming that there were to be some sort of contact with the groundwater with a pond that were that deep, just given the volume of water, the dilution associated with the two   | 12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16                                     | from near the surface where the actual mechanism failed. And we talked to our ops person about this, too, to help us understand the likelihood of a bottom-up. He explained to us where the mechanism failed. Through our evaluation of all of the data regarding the distribution of constituents and the   |
| 11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17   | scenario and think about the volume of water that would be in that kind of feature and think about, for example just assuming that there were to be some sort of contact with the groundwater with a pond that were that deep, just given the volume of water, the dilution associated with the two constituents that we would be interested in a   | 12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19                   | from near the surface where the actual mechanism failed. And we talked to our ops person about this, too, to help us understand the likelihood of a bottom-up. He explained to us where the mechanism failed. Through our evaluation of all of the data regarding the distribution of constituents and the hydrogeology and the lithology, we don't see  |
| 11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18   | scenario and think about the volume of water that would be in that kind of feature and think about, for example just assuming that there were to be some sort of contact with the groundwater with a pond that were that deep, just given the volume of water, the dilution associated with the two constituents that we would be interested in a human health concern about, that being  | 12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20             | from near the surface where the actual mechanism failed. And we talked to our ops person about this, too, to help us understand the likelihood of a bottom-up. He explained to us where the mechanism failed. Through our evaluation of all of the data regarding the distribution of constituents and the hydrogeology and the lithology, we don't see evidence of the bottom-up, and we do think we  |
| 11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19   | scenario and think about the volume of water that would be in that kind of feature and think about, for example just assuming that there were to be some sort of contact with the groundwater with a pond that were that deep, just given the volume of water, the dilution associated with the two constituents that we would be interested in a human health concern about, that being benzene and barium, gosh, that would not   | 12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21       | from near the surface where the actual mechanism failed. And we talked to our ops person about this, too, to help us understand the likelihood of a bottom-up. He explained to us where the mechanism failed. Through our evaluation of all of the data regarding the distribution of constituents and the hydrogeology and the lithology, we don't see evidence of the bottom-up, and we do think we understand why the produced water signature  |
| 11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21                                 | scenario and think about the volume of water that would be in that kind of feature and think about, for example just assuming that there were to be some sort of contact with the groundwater with a pond that were that deep, just given the volume of water, the dilution associated with the two constituents that we would be interested in a human health concern about, that being  | 12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20             | from near the surface where the actual mechanism failed. And we talked to our ops person about this, too, to help us understand the likelihood of a bottom-up. He explained to us where the mechanism failed. Through our evaluation of all of the data regarding the distribution of constituents and the hydrogeology and the lithology, we don't see evidence of the bottom-up, and we do think we understand why the produced water signature remains at that blowout location.                                      |
| 11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22                           | scenario and think about the volume of water that would be in that kind of feature and think about, for example just assuming that there were to be some sort of contact with the groundwater with a pond that were that deep, just given the volume of water, the dilution associated with the two constituents that we would be interested in a human health concern about, that being benzene and barium, gosh, that would not   | 12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21       | from near the surface where the actual mechanism failed. And we talked to our ops person about this, too, to help us understand the likelihood of a bottom-up. He explained to us where the mechanism failed. Through our evaluation of all of the data regarding the distribution of constituents and the hydrogeology and the lithology, we don't see evidence of the bottom-up, and we do think we understand why the produced water signature remains at that blowout location. PANELIST OLIVIER: Okay. I think that |
| 111<br>112<br>113<br>114<br>115<br>116<br>117<br>118<br>119<br>220<br>221<br>222<br>223<br>224 | scenario and think about the volume of water that would be in that kind of feature and think about, for example just assuming that there were to be some sort of contact with the groundwater with a pond that were that deep, just given the volume of water, the dilution associated with the two constituents that we would be interested in a human health concern about, that being benzene and barium, gosh, that would not create any sort of a concern for human health | 12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22 | from near the surface where the actual mechanism failed. And we talked to our ops person about this, too, to help us understand the likelihood of a bottom-up. He explained to us where the mechanism failed. Through our evaluation of all of the data regarding the distribution of constituents and the hydrogeology and the lithology, we don't see evidence of the bottom-up, and we do think we understand why the produced water signature remains at that blowout location.                                      |

|  | Page 513   |  | Page 515  |
|--|--|--|---|
| 1  | JUDGE PERRAULT: Thank you very much.   | 1  | REPORTER'S CERTIFICATE  |
| 2  | THE WITNESS: Thank you.  | 2  | I, Dixie Vaughan, Certified Court   |
| 3  | JUDGE PERRAULT: If there's nothing further,  | 3  | Reporter (Certificate #28009) in and for the State  |
| 4  | we're adjourned until tomorrow morning at  | 4  | of Louisiana, as the officer before whom this   |
| 5  | 9:00 o'clock. And we're off the record.  | 5  | testimony was taken, do hereby certify that on  |
| 6  | (Hearing adjourned at 4:19 p.m.)   | 6  | Tuesday, February 7, 2023, in the above-entitled  |
| 7  |  | 7  | and numbered cause, the PROCEEDINGS, after having   |
| 8  |  | 8  | been duly sworn by me upon authority of R.S.  |
| 9  |  | 9  | 37:2554, did testify as hereinbefore set forth in   |
| 10   |  | 10   | the foregoing 242 pages;  |
| 11   |  | 11   |   |
| 12   |  | 12   | That this testimony was reported by me  |
| 13   |  | 13   | in stenographic shorthand, was prepared and   |
| 14   |  | 14   | transcribed by me or under my personal direction  |
| 15   |  | 15   | and supervision, and is a true and correct  |
| 16   |  | 16   | transcript to the best of my ability and  |
| 17   |  | 17   | understanding;  |
| 18   |  | 18   |   |
| 19   |  | 19   | That the transcript has been prepared in  |
| 20   |  | 20   | compliance with transcript format guidelines  |
| 21   |  | 21   | required by statute or by rules of the board;   |
| 22   |  | 22   |   |
| 23   |  | 23   | That I have acted in compliance with the  |
| 24   |  | 24   | prohibition on contractual relationships, as  |
| 25   |  | 25   | defined by Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure  |
|  |  |  |   |
|  | Page 514   |  | Page 516  |
| 1  | Page 514  REPORTER'S PAGE  | 1  | $$\operatorname{\mathtt{Page}}$\:\: 516$ Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of   |
| 1 2  |  | 1 2  |   |
|  | REPORTER'S PAGE  |  | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;   |
| 2  | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court  | 2<br>3<br>4  | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to   |
| 2 3  | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5   | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in   |
| 2<br>3<br>4  | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6  | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to   |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5   | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record:  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7   | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.   |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8  | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record: That due to the interaction in the   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8  | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY,  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8  | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record: That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.   |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8  | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record: That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes () have been used to indicate pauses, changes in   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10   | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY,  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11   | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record: That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes () have been used to indicate pauses, changes in thought, and/or talkovers; that same is the proper  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11   | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY,  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12   | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record: That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes () have been used to indicate pauses, changes in thought, and/or talkovers; that same is the proper method for a Court Reporter's transcription of   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12   | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY, 2023.  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record: That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes () have been used to indicate pauses, changes in thought, and/or talkovers; that same is the proper method for a Court Reporter's transcription of proceeding, and that the dashes () do not   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11   | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY, 2023.  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14   | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record: That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes () have been used to indicate pauses, changes in thought, and/or talkovers; that same is the proper method for a Court Reporter's transcription of proceeding, and that the dashes () do not indicate that words or phrases have been left out   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12   | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY, 2023.  DIXIE VAUGHAN Certified Court Reporter (LA) |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record: That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes () have been used to indicate pauses, changes in thought, and/or talkovers; that same is the proper method for a Court Reporter's transcription of proceeding, and that the dashes () do not indicate that words or phrases have been left out of this transcript;   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY, 2023.  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16   | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record: That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes () have been used to indicate pauses, changes in thought, and/or talkovers; that same is the proper method for a Court Reporter's transcription of proceeding, and that the dashes () do not indicate that words or phrases have been left out of this transcript; That any spelling of words and/or names   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY, 2023.  DIXIE VAUGHAN Certified Court Reporter (LA) |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17                                     | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record: That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes () have been used to indicate pauses, changes in thought, and/or talkovers; that same is the proper method for a Court Reporter's transcription of proceeding, and that the dashes () do not indicate that words or phrases have been left out of this transcript; That any spelling of words and/or names which could not be verified through reference   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY, 2023.  DIXIE VAUGHAN Certified Court Reporter (LA) |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record: That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes () have been used to indicate pauses, changes in thought, and/or talkovers; that same is the proper method for a Court Reporter's transcription of proceeding, and that the dashes () do not indicate that words or phrases have been left out of this transcript; That any spelling of words and/or names which could not be verified through reference material have been denoted with the phrase  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16   | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY, 2023.  DIXIE VAUGHAN Certified Court Reporter (LA) |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19                         | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record: That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes () have been used to indicate pauses, changes in thought, and/or talkovers; that same is the proper method for a Court Reporter's transcription of proceeding, and that the dashes () do not indicate that words or phrases have been left out of this transcript; That any spelling of words and/or names which could not be verified through reference material have been denoted with the phrase "(phonetic)";  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17                                     | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY, 2023.  DIXIE VAUGHAN Certified Court Reporter (LA) |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                   | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record: That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes () have been used to indicate pauses, changes in thought, and/or talkovers; that same is the proper method for a Court Reporter's transcription of proceeding, and that the dashes () do not indicate that words or phrases have been left out of this transcript; That any spelling of words and/or names which could not be verified through reference material have been denoted with the phrase "(phonetic)"; That (sic) denotes when a witness stated   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                   | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY, 2023.  DIXIE VAUGHAN Certified Court Reporter (LA) |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21             | REPORTER'S PAGE  I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record:  That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes () have been used to indicate pauses, changes in thought, and/or talkovers; that same is the proper method for a Court Reporter's transcription of proceeding, and that the dashes () do not indicate that words or phrases have been left out of this transcript;  That any spelling of words and/or names which could not be verified through reference material have been denoted with the phrase "(phonetic)";  That (sic) denotes when a witness stated word(s) that appears odd or erroneous to show that                                      | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21             | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY, 2023.  DIXIE VAUGHAN Certified Court Reporter (LA) |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record: That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes () have been used to indicate pauses, changes in thought, and/or talkovers; that same is the proper method for a Court Reporter's transcription of proceeding, and that the dashes () do not indicate that words or phrases have been left out of this transcript; That any spelling of words and/or names which could not be verified through reference material have been denoted with the phrase "(phonetic)"; That (sic) denotes when a witness stated   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY, 2023.  DIXIE VAUGHAN Certified Court Reporter (LA) |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23 | REPORTER'S PAGE I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record: That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes () have been used to indicate pauses, changes in thought, and/or talkovers; that same is the proper method for a Court Reporter's transcription of proceeding, and that the dashes () do not indicate that words or phrases have been left out of this transcript; That any spelling of words and/or names which could not be verified through reference material have been denoted with the phrase "(phonetic)"; That (sic) denotes when a witness stated word(s) that appears odd or erroneous to show that the word is quoted exactly as it stands. | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23 | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY, 2023.  DIXIE VAUGHAN Certified Court Reporter (LA) |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | REPORTER'S PAGE  I, DIXIE VAUGHAN, Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Louisiana, (CCR #28009), as defined in Rule 28 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or Article 1434(B) of the Louisiana Code of Civil Procedure, do hereby state on the Record:  That due to the interaction in the spontaneous discourse of this proceeding, dashes () have been used to indicate pauses, changes in thought, and/or talkovers; that same is the proper method for a Court Reporter's transcription of proceeding, and that the dashes () do not indicate that words or phrases have been left out of this transcript;  That any spelling of words and/or names which could not be verified through reference material have been denoted with the phrase "(phonetic)";  That (sic) denotes when a witness stated word(s) that appears odd or erroneous to show that                                      | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | Article 1434 and in rules and advisory opinions of the board;  That I am not of Counsel, nor related to any person participating in this cause, and am in no way interested in the outcome of this event.  SIGNED THIS THE 24TH DAY OF FEBRUARY, 2023.  DIXIE VAUGHAN Certified Court Reporter (LA) |